TWELVE GENERATIONS *in* AMERICA

BROOKFIELD

No. CS 71. B675 1937

PURCHASED FROM THE INCOME OF THE
JOSIAH H. BENTON FUND

FN915; 10,28,38: 20M

BROOKFIELD LINEAGE

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2010 with funding from
Boston Public Library

http://www.archive.org/details/twelvegeneration00broo

The Bonbrandt-Eng Co. Phil.

Wm Brookfield

Twelve Generations in America

Being the Lineage of

WILLIAM LORD BROOKFIELD
HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD, JR.
SAMUEL LORD BROOKFIELD

Sons of

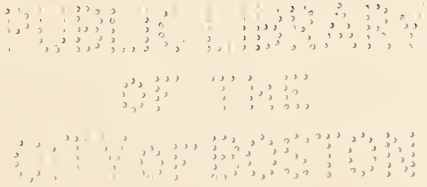
HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD & LOUISE LORD

By HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD
MEMBER OF
THE NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY
THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

With
APPENDICES A, Aa, B, C, D

Appendix A by Lewis D. Cook, Genealogist
MEMBER OF
THE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA
1300 LOCUST STREET, PHILADELPHIA

The Tuttle Publishing Co., Inc., Rutland, Vermont



X
C571
B8695
1937

Jonah H. Burton Fd.
May 12, 1939
GG

1937
PRINTED IN U. S. A.
By THE TUTTLE PUBLISHING CO., INC.
RUTLAND, VERMONT

Mrs. Henry Morgan Brookfield
and her Three Sons

[Taken About 1920]

Preface

I have written this book to preserve for my children a large amount of data, that I have acquired at much trouble and expense.

I believe that most of the advantages possessed by our country at present are due to the sacrifices and efforts of the pioneer ancestors.

They brought their religion with them, and were a good stock. I want my children to be as proud of our pioneers as I am.

I have followed a method of my own, in writing this book. Each generation is in a chapter by itself. There appears to be a discrepancy in several cases. I refer to the Morgan, Avery, Treat and Corey families. In those four families, cousins have married. For example Thomas Starr in the Vth Generation married Mercy Morgan. She was the daughter of James Morgan, Jr. in the IIId generation. Her sister Hannah Morgan married William Latham who belongs to the IVth generation. I am 12th in descent from William Morgan of Wales, through the Latham and Morgan marriage, and 11th in descent from him through the Starr and Morgan marriage; also 11th in descent through the direct Morgan line. By following the index at the head of the record of each ancestor, there will be no difficulty in tracing any line. Sometimes it is necessary to skip a chapter to find the succession in the four families above mentioned.

Almost every date and fact mentioned in this genealogy is taken from documentary records and published records in genealogies. The references are always given. There are also quotations from family bibles, and letters written many years ago by people who knew the facts. They will be found in the Appendix. Mr. Lewis D. Cook, a well known genealo-

gist, has aided me in the work, particularly in connection with the Brookfield, Brandriff or Brandreth, and Erwin families.

Henry Morgan Brookfield

580 Park Ave.
New York City
Dec. 1937

Table of Contents

Page

List of Illustrations xi
Pioneer Ancestors xiii
Ancestors who fought in the Revolutionary War . . . xv

CHAPTERS:

Chapter I The XII Generation 3
Chapter II The XI Generation. 7
Chapter III The X Generation 11
Chapter IV The IX Generation 19
Chapter V The VIII Generation 29
Chapter VI The VII Generation 43
Chapter VII The VI Generation 57
Chapter VIII The V Generation 77
Chapter IX The IV Generation 101
Chapter X The III Generation 125
Chapter XI The II Generation 151
Chapter XII The I Generation 169

APPENDICES:

Appendix A William Brookfield of Perth Amboy and of Elizabethtown in the Province of New Jersey, and his Descendants, by Lewis D. Cook 177
Appendix Aa The Brookfield Family 248
Appendix B The Brandriff Family 261
Appendix C Family Record in Bible in Possession of Henry Morgan Brookfield . . . 268
Appendix D Lineage of Jacob Platt(?) and Benoni Platt of Westchester County(?), N. Y., by Alrick Mann 277

INDEX 281

List of Illustrations

William Brookfield . . . . . Frontispiece
Mrs. Henry Morgan Brookfield and her Three Sons
Facing page V
Morgan Coat-of-Arms 13
Aurora, New York, showing Henry Morgan House . . 21
Samuel Lord, Sr. 24
James Douglas Orton 24
Christopher Morgan 34
Jonathan Platt, 3rd 34
Ledyard Coat-of-Arms 48
Somers Coat-of-Arms 58
Orton Coat-of-Arms 72
Goodrich Coat-of-Arms 140
Marbury Coat-of-Arms 158
Photostatic Facsimile of Bond of Administration of Catherine Brookfield 180
Photostatic Facsimile of Marriage Bond of Charles Brookfield and Mary Prickett 186
Photostatic Facsimile of Bond of Administration of Elinor King 188
Photoscopic Facsimile of Birth Record of Children of William, Sr. and Eleanor Erwin Brookfield 256
Photoscopic Facsimile of Marriage Bond of Timothy Brandrath and Elizabeth Hughes 262

Pioneer Ancestors

		Page
William Brewster	1620	159
John Oldham	1623	160
Robert Denison	1630	166
Isaac Stearns	1630	164
William Denison	1631	159
William Larned	1632	164
Jeremy Adams	1632	152
William Judson	1634	166
Rev. James Noyes	1634	134
Matthew Marvin	1635	162
Richard Treat	1635	171
Henry Brooks	1635	152
Edward Payson	1635	130
Thomas Barber	1635	133
William Hutchinson	1635	157
Ann Hutchinson	1635	158
William Coddington	1635	136
Gregory Stone	1635	165
James Morgan	1636	153
John Deming	1637	163
Thomas Tileston	1637	131
James Rogers	1637	125
Thomas Halsey	1637	166
Richard Platt	1638	161
Edward Griswold	1639	156
Mary Eliot	1640	130
Cary Latham	1640	156
Francis Ball	1640	134
John Conklin	1640	161

William Goodrich	1640	140
John Ingersoll	1640	140
John Edwards	1640	163
Thomas Orton	1641	121
Robert Dalgleish	1645	147
Robert Lay	1647	137
John Corey	1649	161
Robert Ayars	1650	128
Rev. John Youngs	1650	155
Edward Stallyon	1650	155
James Bemas	1650	156
Thomas Coleman	1650	162
Henry Burt	1650	157
George Miller	1650	134
Lieut.-Gov. William Jones	1650	154
Gov. Theophilus Eton	1650	154
George Orvis	1650	97
John Hastings	1650	144
John Warren	1650	165
Dea. Matthew Mitchell	1650	97
Henry Leland	1650	143
John Sanford	1653	135
Christopher Avery	1658	169
John Hammond	1660	165
Thomas Stanton	1660	135
John Somers	1680	103
Timothy Brandreth	1681	106
William Brookfield	1684	101
William Smith	1691	81
Joseph Badcock	1691	81
John Ledyard	1731	86
John Erwin	1750	58
John Jarman	1750	84
David Bates	1750	73
James Hughes	1757	82
Samuel Lord	1824	24

Ancestors Who Fought in the Revolutionary War

	Page
6th in descent from *Captain* Jonathan Platt	67
7th in descent from *Private* William Morgan 1723-1777	62
6th in descent from *Private* Christopher Morgan 1747-1831	47
8th in descent from *Col.* Ebenezer Avery 1704-1780	87
7th in descent from *Private* Elisha Goodrich 1734-1789	69
6th in descent from *2nd Major and Capt.* Jeremiah Smith	44
6th in descent from John Barber 1747-1816	49
7th in descent from *Col.* David Bates	73
6th in descent from *Private* Timothy Gould	54
6th in descent from *Captain* Simon Ingersoll	93

Chapter I

XII GENERATION

BROOKFIELD LINEAGE

Chapter I

XII GENERATION

WILLIAM LORD BROOKFIELD (Henry Morgan Brookfield XI, page 7), (William Brookfield X, page 11), (James Madison Brookfield IX, page 19), (William Brookfield VIII, page 29), (William Brookfield VII, page 43), (Charles Brookfield VI, page 57), (William Brookfield V, page 77), (William Brookfield IV, page 101) was born February 8th, 1908, at 27 Washington Square North, New York City. He was baptized in the Church of the Ascension by the Rev. Percy Grant, May 9th, 1908. He attended the Allen and Stevenson School in New York City. Lived at 132 East 78th Street after he was one year old, until 1923. The family then moved to 580 Park Avenue. He went to St. Paul's School, Concord, N. H. Graduated in 1925. He then entered Harvard University. He graduated in the Class of 1929 with an A.B. degree. On June 14th, 1929, he married in Boston, Mass., LOUISE COLBURN PARKER, daughter of Walter Parker and Ann Beals of Brookline, Mass. Louise was born December 25th, 1909. Rev. S. S. Drury performed the wedding ceremony at Emmanuel Church. William Lord Brookfield has been for six years employed by the New Jersey Zinc Co. They live at 179 Grace Church Street, Rye, N. Y.

Children:

WILLIAM LORD BROOKFIELD, JR., born at the Doctors' Hospital, 170 East End Avenue, New York City, on October 5th, 1932. Christened at St. James Church by Rev. S. S. Drury, January 5th, 1933.

CHRISTOPHER MORGAN BROOKFIELD, born at the United Hospital, Portchester, N. Y., June 12th, 1936. Christened May 9th, 1937, at Christ Church, Rye, N. Y., by Rev. Townsend Henshaw.

HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD, JR. was born at 132 East 78th Street, New York City, April 11th, 1911. Christened at St. James Church, April 20th, 1912, by Bishop Courtney. He lived at 132 East 78th Street until 1923, when the family moved to 580 Park Avenue. He went to the Allen and Stevenson School for five years, then for five years to the Choate School, Wallingford, Conn. He graduated with the class of 1929. He then entered Yale University and graduated with the Class of 1933, with an A.B. degree.

SAMUEL LORD BROOKFIELD was born at 132 East 78th Street, New York City, September 6th, 1915. He was christened at St. James Church, 71st Street and Madison Avenue, May 12th, 1916, by Rev. Frank Crowder. He lived at 132 East 78th Street until 1923, when the family moved to 580 Park Avenue. He went for several years to the Allen and Stevenson School, then for five years to St. Paul's School, Concord, N. H. He graduated in 1933, entering the Freshman Class of Yale University. He graduated in 1937 with an A.B. degree. He married ALYCE PRESSPRICH, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Reginald William Pressprich at Christ Church, Rye, N. Y., June 11th, 1937. Miss Pressprich was born in Rye, N. Y., June 27th, 1915.

WILLIAM LORD BROOKFIELD.
HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD, JR.
SAMUEL LORD BROOKFIELD.

CHILDREN OF

HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD (page 7)
AND LOUISE LORD (page 8)

Chapter 2

XI GENERATION

Chapter 2

XI GENERATION

HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD (William Brookfield X, page 11), (James Madison Brookfield IX, page 19), (William Brookfield VIII, page 29), William Brookfield VII page 43), (Charles Brookfield VI, page 57), (William Brookfield V, page 77), (William Brookfield IV, page 101) was born corner of South 5th and 8th Streets, Number 285 South 5th Street, Brooklyn, N. Y., October 17th, 1871. He was baptized in the Presbyterian Church at Aurora, Cayuga County, N. Y., by the Rev. T. Strong, September 15th, 1872. When he was a year old the family moved to 516 Madison Avenue, New York City. He lived there until he was married in 1906. He attended J. H. Morse's School in New York for six years. Entered Columbia College in 1889. After two years left that institution and entered the Junior Class of Harvard University, graduating with an A.B. degree in 1893. After graduation he went into the business of his Father and Grandfather. They made glass insulators for the Telephone and Telegraph Companies. After the death of his Father, William Brookfield, in 1903, he became the President of the Company. Frank Brookfield was the Vice President. The brothers retired from business in 1920.

On February 15th, 1906, he married LOUISE LORD at Grace Church, Orange, N. J. The Rev. Alexander Mann performed the ceremony. They lived for two years at 27 Washington Square North, then moved to 132 East 78th Street. In 1922 they moved to 580 Park Avenue where they are still living.

HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD, born October 17th, 1871, 285 South 5th Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.

JAMES HANFORD BROOKFIELD (FRITZ), born April 25th, 1874, at 516 Madison Avenue, N. Y.; died at Jamaica, B. W. I., July 16th, 1928; married twice; no children.

FRANK BROOKFIELD, born November 18th, 1875, at 516 Madison Avenue; married Marceline Dunning, April 28th, 1909. Children:

KATE MORGAN BROOKFIELD, born January 28th, 1910; married Watson Wyckoff. Child:

KATE MORGAN WYCKOFF.

FRANK MORGAN BROOKFIELD, born May 16th, 1913.

EDWIN MORGAN BROOKFIELD, born September 22nd, 1877, at 516 Madison Avenue. Died at Kingston, N. Y., October 25th, 1910. Unmarried.

HERBERT KALBFLEISH BROOKFIELD, born at 516 Madison Avenue, July 4th, 1880. He died from an accident at Little Moose Lake, September 25th, 1895; no issue.

THE ABOVE WERE THE FIVE SONS OF

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (page 11)
AND KATE MORGAN (page 13)

LOUISE LORD (Samuel Lord, Jr., X, page 14), (Samuel Lord IX, page 24), was born October 8th, 1880, at 205 Center Street (number afterward changed to 281 South Center Street), Orange, N. J. She lived there until her marriage in 1906 to HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD. She attended Miss Master's School in Dobbs Ferry. Married February 15th, 1906.

MABEL LORD, born May 14, 1873; married 1st, Lucien Shellabarger; 2nd, James L. Preston of Los Angeles.

JESSIE LORD, born August 12th, 1877, Washington Place, Newark, N. J.; married George Debevoise.

LOUISE LORD, born October 8th, 1880, at 205 Center Street, Orange, N. J.; married Henry Morgan Brookfield.

DORA LORD, born December 15th, 1884, at 205 Center Street, Orange, N. J.; married Lawrence Reed.

CHILDREN OF

SAMUEL LORD, JR. (page 14)
AND MARY (MINNIE) ADELE ORTON (page 15)

Chapter 3

X GENERATION

Chapter 3

X GENERATION

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (James Madison Brookfield IX, page 19), (William Brookfield VIII, page 29), (William Brookfield VII, page 43), (Charles Brookfield VI, page 57), (William Brookfield V, page 77), (William Brookfield IV, page 101) born in Greenbank, N. J., May 24th, 1844. The family went to Honesdale, Penn., about 1853, where his father started a window glass factory. He went to school at the Cayuga Lake Academy in Aurora, Cayuga County, N. Y. In 1860 the glassworks and home of the Brookfield family was destroyed by the bursting of a dam on the river above Honesdale. William was sent for by his father to go to work. After settling matters the older Brookfield decided to move to Brooklyn, N. Y. William and his father started all over again, manufacturing bottles instead of window glass. They were very successful from the start. They soon began making glass insulators for the Western Union Telegraph Co., then insulators for the Telephone Companies, from the start of the telephone.

June 23rd, 1870, William Brookfield married KATE MORGAN at Aurora, Cayuga County, N. Y. Dr. Howard married them in the Presbyterian Church. They lived for a year corner of 5th and South 8th Streets, No. 281 South 5th Street, Brooklyn. Mr. Henry Morgan gave his daughter a house at 516 Madison Avenue, so they moved to New York. Both Mr. and Mrs. Brookfield lived there the rest of their days. William died May 13th, 1903. He was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery.

Mr. Brookfield was always a Republican. In 1885 he became leader of the XXIXth Assembly District. His influence was exerted for clean politics; although for years known as an organization Republican. He was Vice President of the Union League Club and President of the Republican Club. He was Chairman of the Republican State Committee in

1892, 1893, 1894 and during the same years Chairman of the Republican County Committee. He was a Presidential Elector in 1892. He was a supporter of Senator Thomas C. Platt until 1893. In the Syracuse Convention of that year he and Mr. Platt were united in support of Edward T. Bartlett for the Court of Appeals. This was a glorious victory for good government, as it defeated David B. Hill's candidate Judge Maynard who had done some very bad things. Bartlett won by over 100,000 over Maynard in the election.

Mr. Brookfield helped to organize the Committee of Thirty for the reorganization of the party in New York County. His first break with Senator Platt was on account of Mr. Platt's recognition of the machine leaders who opposed the Committee. In 1894 Mr. Brookfield was a member of the Committee of Seventy that nominated a fusion ticket for the overthrow of Tammany Hall. When Mayor Strong became Mayor, he appointed William Brookfield Commissioner of Public Works.

Mr. Brookfield was a member of the Downtown Club, and the Chamber of Commerce. He was a Trustee of St. John's Guild, and several Insurance Companies; a director in the Market and Fulton Bank.

The following is an Editorial taken from *The New York Tribune*:

> A useful life ended with the death of William Brookfield. A life largely employed for the public advantage, though for the most part not in the conspicuous ways which lead to wide reputation. He did not care for public office. The Commissionership of Public Works under Mayor Strong was the only Governmental place he ever held. He consented to serve the City for a short time in that capacity only because he felt circumstances required him to make the sacrifice. But while the usual rewards of party service did not attract him, he had a taste, as well as a talent, for political work, and was always ready to give his time and strength to the support of his professions. Mr. Brookfield's personal character was beyond reproach he was a faithful friend and a good citizen.
>
> William Brookfield's will was filed May 21st, 1903. He

Morgan

left all his property to his wife, Kate M. Brookfield. Henry M. Brookfield and Frank Brookfield were the executors. The men in public life today would do well to follow his example. He was a good husband, and a good Father to his five boys.

SARAH JANE BROOKFIELD, born at Millville, N. J., June 9th, 1839; married 1st, Raymond; 2nd, Williams.

MARY BROOKFIELD, born at Millville, N. J., May 30th, 1841; unmarried.

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, born at Greenbank, N. J., May 24th, 1844.

AMANDA MELVINA BROOKFIELD, born at Greenbank, N. J., February 14th, 1846; unmarried.

CAROLINE BROOKFIELD, born at Columbia, N. J., April 15th, 1850; married Royal Gage.

HARRIET BROOKFIELD, born at Honesdale, Penn.; married Stephen Burgess in Brooklyn. Only child: Catherine Brookfield Burgess.

JENNIE ELISABETH BROOKFIELD, born at Honesdale, Penn.; married Charles Pope. No issue.

CHILDREN OF

JAMES MADISON BROOKFIELD (page 19) AND CATHERINE C. BRANDRIFF (page 20)

KATE MORGAN (Henry Morgan IX, page 21), (Christopher Morgan VIII, page 33), (Christopher Morgan VII, page 47), (William Morgan VI, page 61), (William Morgan V, page 85), (John Morgan III, page 128), (James Morgan II, page 153), (William Morgan I, page 169), wife of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, was born at Aurora, Cayuga County, N. Y., January 5th, 1847. She lived in that place until her marriage which took place June 23rd, 1870. She lived 285 South 5th Street, Brooklyn, N. Y., for a year and then moved to 516 Madison Avenue, New York City. She lived there the rest of her life. Mrs. Brookfield died April 4th, 1918, and was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery. She was a Presbyterian, and a member of the Fifth Avenue Presbyterian Church for many years, very active in work connected with

that church. She was a rare person and a good friend, a lovely old lady.

KATE MORGAN, born January 5th, 1847.

CHARLES HENRY MORGAN, born September 18th, 1848; died May 20th, 1851.

JOHN PLATT MORGAN, born May 27th, 1851; died September 13th, 1852.

The two boys are buried in Woodlawn Cemetery.

CHILDREN OF

HENRY MORGAN (page 21) AND MARY PLATT (page 23)

SAMUEL LORD, JR. (Samuel Lord IX, page 24) was born in New York City, December 31st, 1849. He was the third son of SAMUEL LORD who with George Taylor founded the well known drygoods firm of Lord and Taylor. He was educated at Wimbledon, England. After leaving school, he came to America and became a clerk in Lord and Taylor's. In 1870 he was made a member of the firm and in 1886 on the death of his father, he became senior partner. Never very strong, he was obliged in May 1892 to retire on account of ill health.

Samuel Lord was outstanding as an Employer. He was the first merchant in New York who insisted on a comfortable rest room for his clerks, and also had stools put behind the counters so that employees could rest when not waiting upon customers. An example of their appreciation is found in the following episode: "Many years after Samuel Lord's death, one of his sons-in-law had business with a prominent politician. In some way this man learned of the other's relationship to Mr. Lord. 'I will do anything I can for you. I used to be a clerk in Lord and Taylor's, and one winter when my wife was very ill I well remember Mr. Samuel coming to me nearly every day with a bunch of flowers for her from his green-house and asking how she was getting on. I will never forget all his kindness to me.' "

On April 10th, 1872, he married MARY ADELE ORTON, daughter of JAMES DOUGLAS ORTON, president of the Second National Bank of Newark, N. J. In 1880 the family moved to 205 Center Street, Orange, N. J. Mr. Lord became a vestryman in Grace Church. He was an enthusiast on the cultivation of flowers, exhibiting frequently at flower shows. He had also a great love for horses and dogs, and for all out-of-door sports. *The New York Tribune*, November 9th, 1895, states, "On Thursday, November 7th, 1895, SAMUEL LORD, son of the late SAMUEL LORD of Ashton-on-Mersey, Cheshire, England, died aged 45 years." He was buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Newark, N. J.

SAMUEL LORD, JR.

WAS THE THIRD SON OF

SAMUEL LORD (page 24) AND MARY TAYLOR (page 25)

MARY (MINNIE) ADELE ORTON (James Douglas Orton IX, page 25), (Dr. James Orton VIII, page 38), (Dr. Samuel Orton VII, page 52), (John Orton VI, page 72), (John Orton V, page 96), (Thomas Orton IV, page 121), wife of SAMUEL LORD, JR., was born June 16th, 1851 in Newark, N. J. She married in that city, April 10th, 1872. She died December 27th, 1926, at her residence, 281 South Center Street, Orange, N. J.

Her daughter Louise Lord Brookfield states:

> My mother was very quiet and reserved, but she could never hear of people in need without trying to help them. Her great interest was in church work, and Grace Church Orange which she attended had her generous cooperation in each of its various activities. During my Father's long illness, she had to attend to many outside affairs as well as to the upbringing of her four daughters. In all that she did she showed a strength of character and a clear business sense, most unusual in women of her generation. She had one of the strongest and most beautiful characters I have ever known.

MARY ADELE ORTON.

WAS THE DAUGHTER OF

JAMES DOUGLAS ORTON (page 25) AND ESTHER (HETTY) MARIA DOUGLAS (page 25)

Chapter 4

IX GENERATION

Chapter 4

IX GENERATION

JAMES MADISON BROOKFIELD (William Brookfield VIII, page 29), (William Brookfield VII, page 43), (Charles Brookfield VI, page 57), (William Brookfield V, page 77), (William Brookfield IV, page 101), born in Cape May Courthouse, Cape May County, N. J., October 2nd, 1813 (Reference: Family Bible in possession of Harriet Brookfield Burgess, Great Barrington, page 679). He followed the glass business all of his life; first at Millville, then at Greenbank, N. J., then Honesdale, Penn.; then finally in Brooklyn, N. Y.

May 9th, 1838, he married CATHERINE C. BRANDRIFF at Millville, N. J. A marriage certificate issued by County Clerk as follows: "At Millville on May 9th, 1838, Mr. James Brookfield to Miss Catherine C. Brandriff. Signed, John Kennedy, Minister of the Gospel." Both James and his wife were Methodists. They belonged later to St. John's Church in Brooklyn.

Mr. Brookfield worked at the glass business in Millville for several years after his marriage, then went to Greenbank where there was a glass factory. Having saved money he started in business for himself in Honesdale, Penn., 1853. He was well ahead of his time; the first to use anthracite coal in glass-manufacturing. He obtained a patent on a furnace for burning hard coal. He did very well in Pennsylvania until 1860, when his home, factory and all of his earnings were swept away over night, by the bursting of a dam on the river. He never received any compensation from the Water Company. He went from there to Brooklyn and started the Bushwick Glass Works in Greenpoint. He was most successful and made his family a comfortable living, in spite of his previous bad luck. About 1880 he retired from active business. He used to spend his winters in Florida with his daughters Mary and Amanda, his wife having died February 28th, 1880. His home in Brooklyn was 115 Taylor Street.

There he ever resided, except for the first few years. In 1865-66 the family lived in 468 Grand Street, Brooklyn; then for a few years at 205 South 5th Street, Brooklyn, N. Y. *The New York Tribune*, January 17th, 1892 states: "On January 16, 1892 at Jacksonville, Fla. James M. Brookfield died. He was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn."

The 1880 Census, Brooklyn, N. Y., Vol. 35, 19th Ward, shows 115 Taylor Street, Brooklyn, James M. Brookfield, Glass manufacturer, 65, birthplace New Jersey, also father New Jersey and mother born New Jersey. Mary Brookfield, his daughter, 35, birthplace New Jersey. Jennie Brookfield, 20, his daughter, birthplace Pennsylvania.

ISAAC BROOKFIELD, born August 19th, 1810; died 1848; no male issue.

WILLIAM E. BROOKFIELD, born April 12th, 1812; died young.

JAMES MADISON BROOKFIELD, born October 2nd, 1813, Cape May Courthouse, Cape May County, N. J.

CHARLES J. BROOKFIELD, died unmarried.

DANIEL WILLIS BROOKFIELD, born September 4th, 1821; died September 25th, 1888. He married Hannah Duffel. They had one child, Almira, who married Will Rollo.

ELEANOR BROOKFIELD, born May 2nd, 1824; died July 31st, 1825.

HARRIET BROOKFIELD, born August 1st, 1828; died June 6th, 1855; unmarried.

SARAH BROOKFIELD, born November 17th, 1816; died September 13th, 1852; unmarried.

CHARLOTTE BROOKFIELD, born July 28th, 1832; unmarried.

CHILDREN OF

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (page 29) AND NAOMI SMITH (page 31)

CATHERINE C. BRANDRIFF (John Brandriff VIII, page 32), (Daniel Brandriff VII, page 45), (Timothy Brandreth VI, page 59), (Timothy Brandreth V, page 81), (Timothy Brandreth IV, page 106), wife of JAMES MADISON BROOKFIELD, was born at Millville, N. J., December 22nd,

AURORA, N. Y., FROM THE "NORTH POPLARS," 1848

DRAWN BY H. W. P.—LITH. OF RICHARD H. PEASE, ALBANY, N. Y.

At left, House of Henry Morgan, Built about 1837

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

1819. She died at her home, 115 Taylor Street, Brooklyn, N. Y., February 28th, 1880. She was buried in Greenwood Cemetery. She was married May 9th, 1838, at Millville, N. J. Both her father, JOHN BRANDRIFF, and mother, MARY (AYARS) BRANDRIFF, died when she and her brothers and sisters were very young. The children were brought up by their Grandmother HANNAH (JARMAN) AYARS, and their Aunt Fanny Chew. She was Mary Ayar's sister, and married Benjamin Chew. This information was given to me by my Father's sister, Aunt Mary Brookfield (also letters of Hannah Brandriff in the Appendix).

CHARLES H. BRANDRIFF, born March 16th, 1817.

HARRIET BRANDRIFF, born December 2nd, 1818; died August 20th, 1819.

CATHERINE C. BRANDRIFF, born December 22nd, 1819; married JAMES M. BROOKFIELD.

JAMES O. BRANDRIFF, born April 21st, 1821.

JOHN BRANDRIFF, born August 3rd, 1822.

LADEMY BRANDRIFF, born July 1824.

CAROLINE BRANDRIFF, born November 25th, 1825.

JANE BRANDRIFF, born June 3rd, 1828.

CHILDREN OF

JOHN BRANDRIFF (page 32) AND MARY AYARS (page 32)

The above information was given to me in Millville, by my Grandmother's brother, Uncle John Brandriff, in 1897.

HENRY MORGAN (Christopher Morgan VIII, page 33), (Christopher Morgan VII, page 47), (William Morgan VI, page 61), (William Morgan V, page 85), (John Morgan III, page 128), (James Morgan II, page 153), (William Morgan I, page 169) was born in Aurora, Cayuga County, N. Y., August 22nd, 1810. He married September 3rd, 1845, at Owego, N. Y., MARY PLATT, daughter of the Hon. Jonathan Platt. He died January 30th, 1887, at his home in Aurora, and was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, New York City.

The following is an account of his life, taken from the *New York Evangelist*:

> Mr. Morgan was one of the six sons of Major Christopher Morgan who came to Aurora from Groton, Connecticut in 1799 and engaged in mercantile pursuits, in which one of his sons is engaged today as his successor. His wife Nancy Barber, who came from the same place, was a woman of the old school. Of striking personal appearance, dignified, and gracious in her manners, of great social influence, she was devoted to her church and her family, whose loving respect she commanded to the close of her long life.
>
> The "Morgan Brothers" as they were familiarly called throughout this lake region, were a power both in politics and business. They were old Whigs and then staunch Republicans, working with and personal friends of, Seward and Weed. The Hon. E. B. Morgan represented his district in Congress for three terms and the Hon. Christopher Morgan for two; the latter was also Secretary of State of New York.
>
> Mr. Henry Morgan, the third of the brothers, was born in Aurora, August 22nd, 1810, and educated at the Cayuga Lake Academy, one of the oldest institutions of the kind in the state, and of whose Board of Trustees he was president at the time of his death.
>
> He was eminently successful as a business man. He was one of the founders of the United States Telegraph Company; was largely interested in various express companies.
>
> Mr. Morgan married in 1845, Mary Platt, a daughter of the Hon. Jonathan Platt of Owego, N. Y., who with one daughter, Mrs. William Brookfield, survives him. To this most fortunate marriage he owed a life of unbroken happiness and peace.
>
> For forty years he was an active member of the Presbyterian Church, in Aurora. He gave generously toward building the beautiful edifice, and the beautiful organ was his contribution. Wells college founded by Henry Wells was a sharer in his kindly thought and generous deed.

Reference: *Morgan Genealogy*, pages 198-199, by Nathaniel Morgan.

EDWIN BARBER MORGAN, born May 22nd, 1806.
CHRISTOPHER MORGAN, born June 4th, 1808.
HENRY MORGAN, born August 22nd, 1810.

GEORGE P. MORGAN, born May 29th, 1815.
JOHN MORGAN, born September 1st, 1812.
RICHARD MORGAN, born March 21st, 1818.

CHILDREN OF

CHRISTOPHER MORGAN, JR. (page 33) AND NANCY BARBER (page 34)

MARY PLATT (Jonathan Platt VIII, page 35), (Jonathan Platt VII, page 50), (Jonathan Platt VI, page 67), (Benoni Platt V, page 91), (Jacob Platt IV, page 115), (Isaac Platt III, page 138), (Richard Platt II, page 161), wife of HENRY MORGAN, was born September 17th, 1819, in Owego, Tioga County, N. Y. She was married at Owego, N. Y., September 3rd, 1845. She lived in Aurora, Cayuga County, N. Y., until her husband's death in 1887. She went to New York, and lived with her son-in-law and daughter, Mr. and Mrs. William Brookfield at 516 Madison Avenue, until her death November 21st, 1893. She was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery.

She was my grandmother, and a grand one she was. She was a delightful and interesting person. She used to tell stories about her grandparents who lived at the time of the Revolutionary War. Her great grandfather, Jonathan Platt, 1st, was a prominent patriot and Captain in the War.

Reference: *Platt Lineage*, pages 202, 203, 204.

CHARLOTTE PLATT, born August 7th, 1817.
MARY PLATT, born September 17th, 1819.
FRANCIS PLATT.
ELISABETH PLATT, born June 6th, 1833.
CHARLES PLATT, born March 19th, 1822.
EDWARD JONATHAN PLATT, born September 3rd, 1838.

CHILDREN OF

JONATHAN PLATT, 3rd (page 35) AND BETSEY GOODRICH (page 37)

SAMUEL LORD

The New York Tribune Saturday, May 25th, 1889, states:

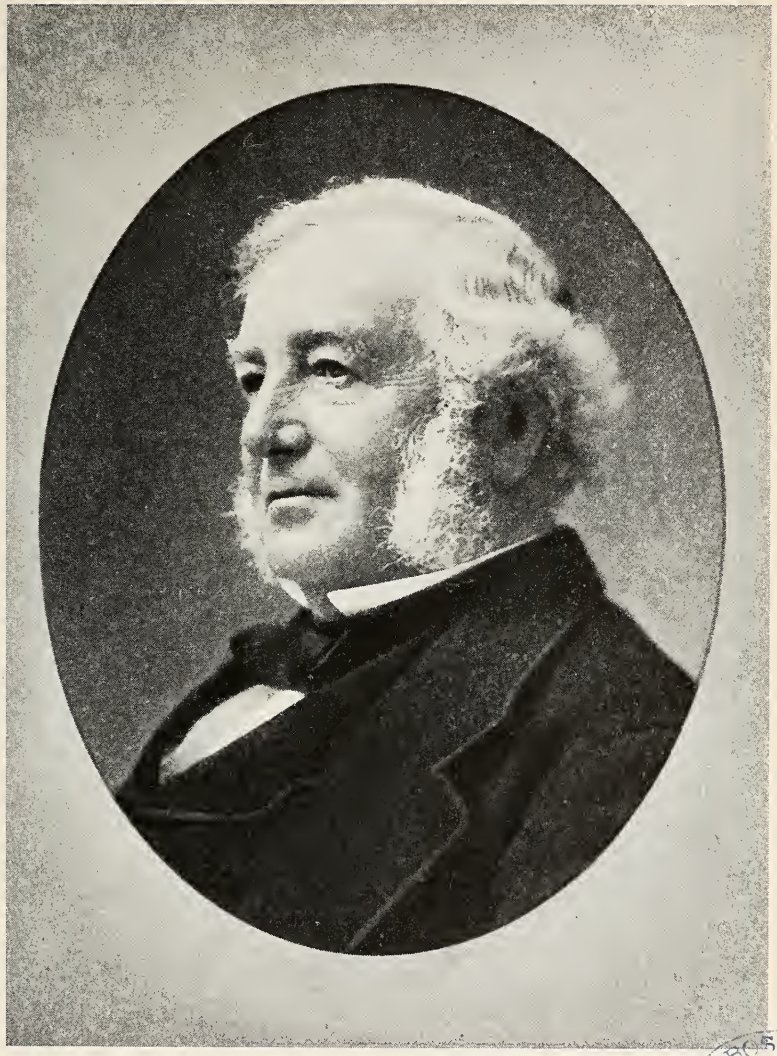
> Samuel Lord aged 86 years, founder of Lord & Taylor's, died Wednesday, May 23, 1889, at his home Ashton-on-Mersey, Cheshire, England. Born in Yorkshire, England, the youngest of five, four boys and one girl. He was left an orphan when very young. He served his time as an iron-moulder, rising to the position of master in that craft. He started the drygoods business in 47 Catherine Street, N. Y. By hard work and the strictest economy, he increased his business and in 1826 his young wife and daughter whom he had left in England joined him. His wife's cousin, George W. Taylor, entered the business, retiring about 1859. Then James Taylor, Mrs. Lord's brother, took his place in the business. The firm remained at 47 and 49 Catherine Street until 1854. They moved to Grand Street and Chrystie Street where they built a fine store on the site of a former coal-yard. In 1860 the store at Grand Street and Broadway was built, the firm subsequently moving to their store 20th Street and Broadway. The branch business was still continued on Grand Street.

Mr. Lord lived first in Madison Street, then took the family to Newark. On the death of his eldest son there, the family moved to Newtown, L. I., where he was until the time of his death, the owner of some two hundred acres.

He retired in 1872, moving to Cheshire, England. His house there was one of the best known in the neighborhood for its magnificence and hospitality. He never forgot those who helped him in his early days. On one occasion a merchant who had met with reverses asked him for a loan. When he asked about the security, Mr. Lord replied, "None; you are welcome to the money, pay me back at your convenience." His two sons, G. W. Taylor Lord, Samuel Lord, Jr., with Mr. Varker, now comprised the firm.

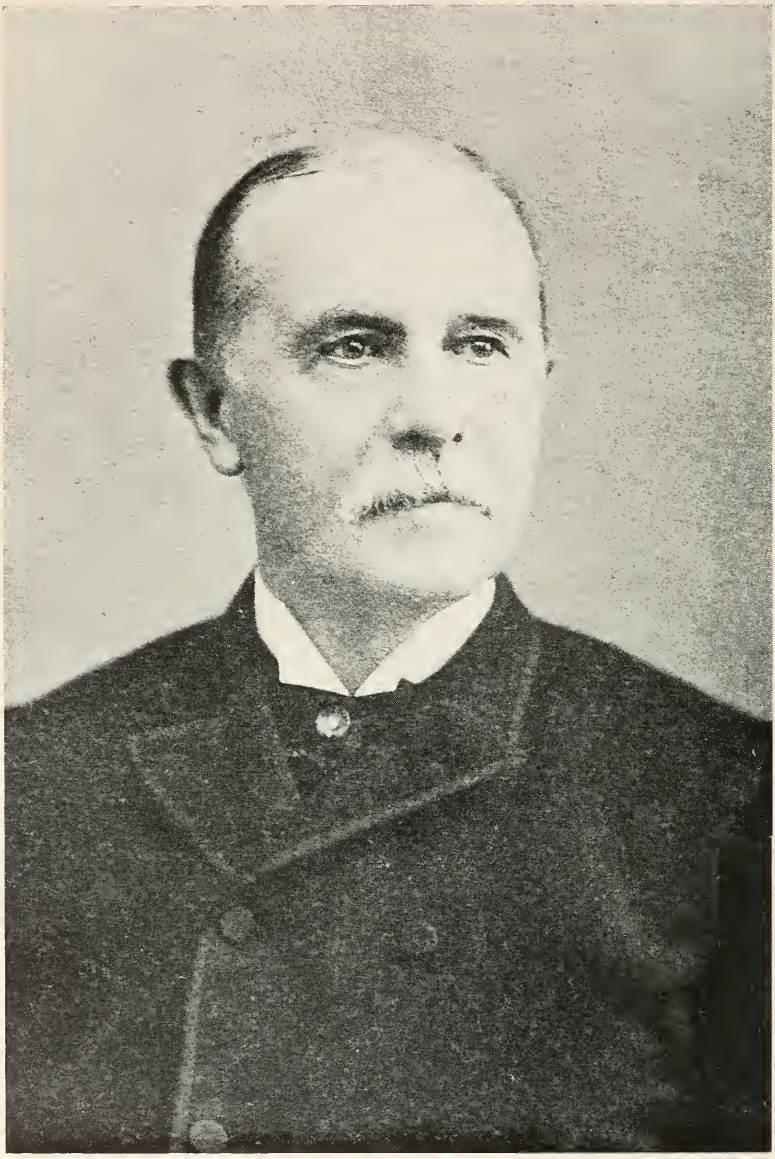
The following is a description of Mr. Lord when an old man in England:

> The old gentleman over seventy still seems hale and hearty. A contented and happy expression makes his cheer-



Samuel Lord, Sr.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



James Douglas Orton

ful countenance pleasant to look on. He loves to think of the time when his noble helpmate, now in her grave twenty years stood by his side and toiled with him in the making of their fortune.

Mr. Lord was born at Saddleworth, England, in 1803. He was left an orphan at 5 years. At twenty-two he married MARY TAYLOR, daughter of James Taylor, owner of a small iron foundry at Marsden. In 1824 he sailed for New York, and worked as an iron-moulder in Pennsylvania, and afterward at Paterson, N. J.

JAMES DOUGLAS ORTON (Dr. James Orton VIII, page 38), (Dr. Samuel Orton VII, page 52), (John Orton VI, page 72), (John Orton V, page 96), (Thomas Orton IV, page 121), born December 19th, 1822. He went to Holt and Sargent's School in Montclair. When 17 years old he left school and secured a position in the State Bank of Newark. He was always in the banking business. About 1863 he organized the Second National Bank of Newark, and was the president of this important institution for many years.

January 14th, 1846, he married his first cousin, HESTER MARIA DOUGLAS, the daughter of Marcus Brutus Douglas of Newark. January 14th, 1896, Mr. and Mrs. Orton celebrated the fiftieth anniversary of their wedding. Mr. Orton died at his residence in Newark, February 22nd, 1902. He was buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery in Newark.

SARAH ORTON.
MARY ORTON.
JULIA ORTON.
JAMES DOUGLAS ORTON, born December 19th, 1822.
SAMUEL HENRY ORTON.

CHILDREN OF

DR. JAMES ORTON (page 38) AND HESTER MARIA DOUGLAS, SR. (page 39)

HESTER MARIA DOUGLAS, JR. (Marcus Brutus Douglas VIII, page 39), (Nathaniel Dalgleish VII, page 53), (David Dalgleish VI, page 72), (Nathaniel Dalgleish V, page 98), (John Dalglish IV, page 121), (Robert Dalglish III, page 147), wife of JAMES DOUGLAS ORTON, was born in Newark, N. J., June 14th, 1822. She married January 14th, 1846; died June 17th, 1897.

HESTER MARIA DOUGLAS, JR.

CHILD OF

MARCUS BRUTUS DOUGLAS (page 39) AND NANCY GOULD (page 40)

Chapter 5

VIII GENERATION

Chapter 5

VIII GENERATION

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (William Brookfield VII, page 43), (Charles Brookfield VI, page 57), (William Brookfield V, page 77), (William Brookfield IV, page 101) was born in Gloucester County, N. J., February 7th, 1787. (Reference: Fragment of Bible belonging to his Mother, Mrs. John Collis, now in my possession, see Appendix A.; also family Bible in possession of Mrs. Harriet Brookfield Burgess, page 678). A certificate of the County Clerk of Gloucester County, N. J., states as follows: "I, Nathan Swain, Minister of the Gospel in America, do hereby certify that on the 23rd Day of December A.D. 1809 at Tuckahoe in said County, I married William Bruckfealde of Morris River, Shumaker, and Naomi Smith of Tuckahoe aforesaid, and then did pronounce them man and wife, agreeably to the laws of this state, Gloucester County, N. J." Page 167 of the *History of Petersburg,* states that NAOMI SMITH married WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, December 23rd, 1809.

In deeds recorded in Cumberland County, there are 8 in the name of William Brookfield as grantor, and 5 in his name as grantee. November 20th, 1809, he bought a lot in Port Elizabeth for $40. August 2nd, 1811, William and Naomi, his wife, conveyed a lot in the village of Dorchester to George Gale. March 9th, 1812, William Brookfield of Township Maurice River, Cumberland County, and his wife Naomi, sold a lot in the village of Dorchester for $225. In 1813 they were living in Cape May Court House, Cape May County, as their son JAMES MADISON BROOKFIELD was born there, October 2nd, 1813.

The family moved about considerably. At one time they kept a hotel in New Brunswick, later lived on a farm at Perth Amboy. In 1827 they were living at Tuckahoe, N. J. In 1830, a census of the United States, WILLIAM BROOKFIELD was living in Cape May County, Township Dennis.

His family then consisted of his wife, four sons and two daughters.

The latter part of the lives of William and Naomi Brookfield was spent at Haddonfield, Gloucester County, where William's brother Charles lived. William died April 19th, 1866. He and his wife Naomi, and their daughters Sarah and Harriet, are buried in the old Methodist Cemetery at Haddonfield. They were Methodists. William Brookfield was the son of William Brookfield and Eleanor Erwin. (Reference: Appendix A).

JOHN BROOKFIELD, born January 27th, 1782; died October 2nd, 1803.

CHARLES BROOKFIELD, born October 6th, 1784; died March 31st, 1843, at Haddonfield. He married Elisabeth Richards. They had one son who died young. He married 2nd, Sarah Paul. In his will proved May 22nd, 1843, he made the children of his brother William Brookfield his residuary legatees. He was in the War of 1812; Sergeant in Capt. Jesse Chew's Co., September 26th, 1814 to December 20th, 1814; was stationed at Billingsport, Gloucester County, N. J. (Reference: List of Soldiers of New Jersey, War of 1812).

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, born February 7th, 1787.

DR. JOSEPH BROOKFIELD, born March 12th, 1789; died at Philadelphia, December 17th, 1872. He married Sarah Price, January 8th, 1818. They had 6 children, all died young except Hannah. She never married. She gave me what I know of the family genealogy when I visited her in Philadelphia in 1897. She died in that place, over 80, about 1900. Dr. Joseph Brookfield married a second time, Elisabeth Holstein. No issue. Date of marriage was June 19th, 1849, at Bridgeport, Montgomery County, Penn.

Reference: *Holstein Genealogy*:

It states that Joseph Brookfield was the son of William and Elinor Irvin Brookfield; that Dr. Brookfield and his wife Elisabeth Wayne Holstein Brookfield were buried in Friend's Cemetery, in lower Marion Township, Montgomery County, Penn., with the dates of each; also stated that Joseph lived in Gloucester County, in the early part of his life.

Isaac Brookfield, born July 19th, 1791. Married Catherine ——; no male issue.

Jacob Brookfield, born August 17th, 1794; died 1797.

Catherine Brookfield, born April 15th, 1797; died April 18th, 1836. She married Edward Walter.

THE ABOVE SIX SONS AND ONE DAUGHTER OF

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (page 43) AND ELEANOR ERWIN (page 43)

NAOMI SMITH (Jeremiah Smith VII, page 44), (Jeremiah Smith VI, page 58), (William Smith V, page 81), wife of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, was born in Tuckahoe (Petersburg), Cape May County, N. J., May 22nd, 1789; married December 23rd, 1809, at Tuckahoe. She died in Brooklyn, N. Y., June 6th, 1867. She was buried in Haddonfield, N. J., in the old Methodist Cemetery beside her husband and two daughters.

Reference: Record of her birth and death in the family Bible, page 679; also tombstone record; also Craig's *History of Petersburg*, page 167, gives date of her marriage and family history.

Rebecca Smith.

Martha Smith.

Lydia Smith.

Jeremiah Smith, 3rd.

Rachel Smith.

Charlotte Smith.

Mary Smith.

NAOMI SMITH, married WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, December 23rd, 1809.

John Smith.

James Smith.

Sarah Smith.

CHILDREN OF

JEREMIAH SMITH, JR. (page 44) AND NAOMI BABCOCK (page 44)

JOHN BRANDRIFF (Daniel Brandriff VII, page 45), (Timothy Brandriff VI, page 59), (Timothy Brandreth V, page 81), (Timothy Brandreth IV, page 106) was born December 27th, 1794, at Egg Harbor. He made a will November 24th, 1828, probated December 9th, 1828. Married 1818, at Millville to MARY AYARS. The following is an account of JOHN BRANDRIFF from a history of the Brandriff family written by Charles P. Brandriff who was a half-brother of JOHN.

> John Brandriff the son of Daniel Brandriff was born at Egg Harbor, December 27th, 1794. John remained at home and worked for his father. He was married about 1818 to MARY AYARS, daughter of ELISHA AYARS and HANNAH (JARMAN) AYARS of Millville. He was connected with his father in the drygoods and grocery business and lumber at Millville. He died November 28th, 1828. Record of John's birth and death are in the Brandriff family Bible, now in possession of Miss Alice C. Brandriff, now living in Missouri Valley, Iowa.

Reference: Copy of Bible entries in the appendix; also *Genealogy of Robert Ayars and his Descendants* by Andrews, page 34.

JOHN BRANDRIFF, born December 27th, 1794.

TIMOTHY BRANDRIFF, 4TH.

SYLVIA BRANDRIFF.

NANCY BRANDRIFF.

BETSEY BRANDRIFF.

DANIEL BRANDRIFF.

CHILDREN OF

DANIEL BRANDRIFF (page 45) AND NANCY AKLIT (page 45)

MARY AYARS (Elisha Ayars VII, page 46), (Isaac Ayars VI, page 60), (Caleb Ayars V, page 83), (Isaac Ayars IV, page 107), (Robert Ayars III, page 128), wife of JOHN BRANDRIFF, was born in Millville, October 24th, 1797. She was married about 1818. She did not long survive her husband. Miss Mary Brookfield, granddaughter of John

and Mary Ayars Brandriff stated: "that they died when the children were very young. They were brought up by their Grandmother Hannah Jarman Ayars and by their mother's sister Aunt Fanny Chew."

Reference: Fanny A. Henszey, granddaughter of William Crooks and Catherine Ayars, 218 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, September 12th, 1897; also *Genealogy of Robert Ayars and his Descendants* by Andrews.

COLWELL AYARS, born October 1784; died soon after.

ZEBULON AYARS, born May 19th, 1786.

LADEMY AYARS, born July 25th, 1788.

SAMUEL AYARS, born September 30th, 1790.

CATHERINE AYARS, born August 31st, 1792, she lived to be 99; married Wm. Crooks.

ELEANOR AYARS, born December 1st, 1795; died young.

MARY AYARS, born October 24th, 1797; married JOHN BRANDRIFF.

LAWRENCE AYARS, born February 18th, 1800.

FANNY AYARS, born July 24th, 1802; married Benjamin Chew.

SUSAN AYARS, born September 2nd, 1804; married Jacob Woodruff.

JANE AYARS, born April 7th, 1808; married Robert Curry.

THE ABOVE 11 CHILDREN OF

ELISHA AYARS (page 46) AND HANNAH JARMAN (page 47)

CHRISTOPHER MORGAN, JR. (Christopher Morgan VII, page 47), (William Morgan VI, page 61), (William Morgan V, page 85), (John Morgan III, page 128), (James Morgan II, page 153), (William Morgan I, page 169) was born in Groton, Conn., October 15th, 1777. He grew up in that place, and there taught school for several years. His uncle General Benjamin Ledyard had been awarded a township in Western New York State in reward for his distinguished services as an officer in the Revolutionary War. This township along the east shore of Cayuga Lake is still called

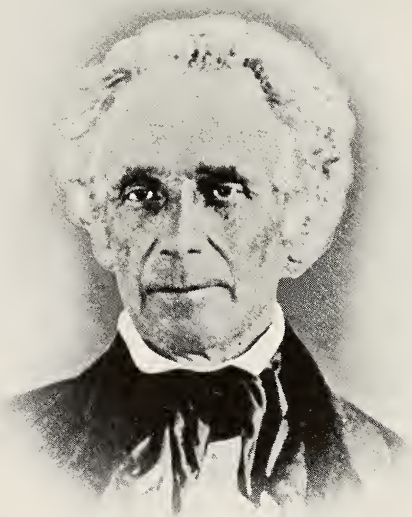
Ledyard. The General also had interests in the toll bridge at the lower end of Cayuga Lake. He sent for his nephew to look after the tolls. Accordingly, Christopher set out on horseback, in April 1800. He located at Aurora, in the Township of Ledyard. At that time it was a village of a few very small houses.

He made a great success by building stone store-houses on the shore of the lake, where canal boats could be landed with wheat and other grain. On July 15th, 1805, he married NANCY BARBER, daughter of John Barber of Groton. According to the custom of the time, Nancy went to Aurora to be married, instead of Christopher going to Groton to bring her home. It was in every way a happy and successful marriage. Their house is still in existence and is owned by Wells College, as is also the white-pillared brick house built a generation later by his son HENRY MORGAN. Christopher did not live to be a very old man. He died October 4th, 1834. He is buried in Aurora.

JULIA ANNA MORGAN.
YOUNGS LEDYARD MORGAN.
POLLY AVERY MORGAN.
CHRISTOPHER MORGAN, JR., born October 15th, 1777.
LUCINDA MORGAN.
PEDY ELLERY MORGAN, born March 25th, 1783; married Ebenezer Geer; died 1881, 98 years old.
DEBORAH MORGAN.
HENRIETTA MORGAN.

CHILDREN OF
CHRISTOPHER MORGAN, SR. (page 47) AND DEBORAH LEDYARD (page 48)

NANCY BARBER (John Barber VII, page 49), (Rev. Jonathan Barber VI, page 64), (Thomas Barber V, page 88), (John Barber IV, page 111), (Thomas Barber III, page 133), wife of CHRISTOPHER MORGAN, JR., was born in Groton, Conn., August 29th, 1785. She died in Aurora,



Jonathan Platt, 3rd
1783—1857

Christopher Morgan
1777—1834

BOSTON PUBLIC

Cayuga County, N. Y., August 4th, 1864. Her Bible, which is in my possession, is very complete, with many dates. This Bible was presented to her by her husband, in 1810. She was married to CHRISTOPHER MORGAN, JR., July 15th, 1805. She brought up her six sons in a very wonderful manner. She was one of the best type of New England woman, humorous and not too puritanical.

William Lord Brookfield has in his possession a medallion of Nancy Barber Morgan, his great great grandmother, made by E. C. Palmer, the well known sculptor. I have also a number of pieces of furniture which belonged to her: a tall case clock, a mahogany table, a chiffonier, and her sewing-stand which probably belonged to her mother, Betsey Denison.

BETSEY BARBER, born Groton, Conn., May 12th, 1771.
SARAH BARBER, born Groton, November 6th, 1773.
THOMAS BARBER, born Groton, March 11th, 1776.
DAVID WHITE BARBER, born Groton, September 20th, 1778.
NOYES BARBER, born Gorton, April 28th, 1781.
JOHN BARBER, born Groton, August 25th, 1783.
NANCY BARBER, born Groton, August 29th, 1785; married Christopher Morgan, Jr.
REBECCA BARBER, born May 6th, 1793.
EDWIN BARBER, born May 6th, 1793 (twin to Rebecca).

CHILDREN OF
JOHN BARBER (page 49) AND BETSEY DENISON (page 50)

(Taken from Nancy Barber Morgan's Bible.)

JONATHAN PLATT, 3RD (Jonathan Platt, 2nd VII, page 50), (Jonathan Platt, 1st VI, page 67), (Benoni Platt V, page 91), (Jacob Platt IV, page 115), (Isaac Platt III, page 138), (Richard Platt II, page 161), born in Bedford, Westchester County, N. Y., October 13th, 1783. Died in Owego, Tioga County, N. Y., January 16th, 1857. Married BETSEY GOODRICH at Owego, N. Y., April 6th, 1816. He was 10

years old when the family moved from Bedford to Nichols (Owego). He became a prominent man in the town, and prospered.

He was a man of strong convictions. On one occasion when the family were all in church, the minister said something he did not like. He left the church expecting the family to follow. When they did not come he came back, walked up the aisle with his riding crop in his hand. The family would not come when he beckoned to them. They had to go to another church after that.

When his daughters were, Charlotte about 18 and Mary 16, he used to take them every Fall to Brace Bridge Hall, in Hartford, to school. They travelled by packet boat on the Erie Canal. It took a week, quite different from today.

Death of Jonathan Platt.—We learn from the Owego Times that JONATHAN PLATT, an old and honored citizen of that place, died on the 16th, in the 74th year of his age. He was born in Bedford, Westchester county, just after the close of the Revolution, and was among the early settlers in Tioga County in 1792. His residence at Owego dates back fifty years. Energy and industry early secured him a competence, and he retired some years since from business. But his exertions for public good and private charity knew no relaxation until the day of his death. The Churches, Schools, and every beneficent enterprise had in him a life-long friend, and his name will long be cherished in a wide circle of kinsmen, townsmen and friends. (1857)

JONATHAN PLATT, 3RD, born 1783.
MARY PLATT, born May 20th, 1785.
BENAJMIN PLATT, born June 5th, 1787.
EDWARD PLATT, born August 19th, 1789.
WILLIAM PLATT, born October 29th, 1791.
BRUSH PLATT, born August 6th, 1795.
NEHEMIAH PLATT, born July 25th, 1797.
CHARLOTTE PLATT, born January 25th, 1800.
BENJAMIN PLATT, born April 2nd, 1803.
DEBORAH PLATT, born August 6th, 1805.
CHARLES PLATT, born May 1st, 1808.
SARAH PLATT, born May 9th, 1811.

CHILDREN OF

JONATHAN PLATT, 2ND (page 50) AND ANN BRUSH (page 50)

Reference: *Platt Lineage*, p. 200.

BETSEY GOODRICH (Eliakim Goodrich VII, page 51), (Elisha Goodrich VI, page 69), (William Goodrich V, page 94), (Ephraem Goodrich IV, page 117), (William Goodrich III, page 140), (John Goodrich II, page 162), (William Goodrich I, page 162), wife of JONATHAN PLATT, 3RD, was born in Glastonbury, Conn., August 13th, 1797 (*Goodrich Genealogy*, page 103). About 1802, she went to Owego, Tioga County, N. Y.; married April 16th, 1816, JONATHAN PLATT, 3RD, at Owego, N. Y. She died there, November 22nd, 1878. I was taken to Owego to see her about 1877, by my mother, Kate Morgan Brookfield, and my grandmother, Mary Platt Morgan. I remember her very well.

Died.—PLATT, In Owego, N. Y. November 22, 1878, of broncho-pneumonia, Mrs. Jonathan Platt, aged 82 years.

Died, at her residence on Front street, Owego, on the 22nd inst., aged 82 years, MRS. BETSEY PLATT, relict of the late JONATHAN PLATT, ESQ., of this village.

The deceased was a daughter of ELIAKIM GOODRICH. She was born in Glastenbury, Connecticut, in 1796. The family moved to this county in 1801. Her family resided for many years on the same lot on which she died. In 1818 she was married and has since resided in this village, excepting a few years at Vesper Cliff, formerly known as Glen Betsey. MRS. PLATT joined the First Presbyterian Church, Owego, in 1837, and remained till her death a consistent, devoted Christian, and died rejoicing in the hope of a glorious resurrection through the merits of a risen Redeemer.

MRS. PLATT raised a family of seven children, five of whom still live. One of them, her youngest son, EDWARD, is now in California.

The deceased was eminently charitable; the poor and suffering always finding in her comfort, sympathy and assistance. As a friend, a wife, a mother, a Christian, she was loved, honored and respected.

She enjoyed remarkably good health during her long and useful life; she was sick but a few days, and literally fell asleep passing away without a struggle from this terrestial to the heavenly mansions of the blessed.

The funeral was held at her late residence on Tuesday last and was attended by a large circle of relatives and friends. Her remains were deposited in the family vault in Evergreen cemetery.

BETSEY GOODRICH.

FANNY GOODRICH, born June 9th, 1806.

THE 8TH AND 12TH CHILDREN OF

ELIAKIM GOODRICH (page 51) AND SARAH LELAND (page 52)

DR. JAMES ORTON (Dr. Samuel Orton VII, page 52), (John Orton VI, page 72), (John Orton V, page 96), (Thomas Orton IV, page 121) was born in Woodbury, Conn., May 10th, 1787. As he and his five brothers were all doctors, he moved away and came on horseback to Caldwell, N. J., about 1810. In 1814 he married HESTER MARIA DOUGLAS, daughter of Nathaniel Dalgleish. (Later the name was changed to DOUGLAS.) James became a very influential citizen.

His great granddaughter Louise Lord Brookfield states:

> My Mother, Mary Adele Orton, used to tell me that as a child she well remembered her Grandfather's house in Caldwell. His office was also a laboratory, as in those days a country doctor had to prepare most of his medicines. His practice extended over a wide area, and he used to ride on horseback to his patients, carrying his medicines in saddlebags.

He died September 18th, 1869. He is buried in the New Cemetery, at Caldwell, N. J. (Reference: *Orton Genealogy*, page 116).

SAMUEL ORTON, born May 3rd, 1773; died 1775.

DR. JOHN ORTON, born August 31st, 1774; settled in Sherman, Conn.

DR. SAMUEL ORTON, born August 31st, 1776; settled in Bridgewater, Conn.

ELISABETH ORTON, born April 27th, 1780, Woodbury, Conn.

DR. HENRY TUDOR ORTON, born August 17th, 1782.

DR. DAVID ORTON, born March 31st, 1784, Woodbury, Conn.

MARY ORTON, born December 7th, 1785.

DR. JAMES ORTON, born May 10th, 1787; settled in Caldwell, N. J.

SARAH ORTON, born May 1st, 1791, Woodbury, Conn.

CHILDREN OF

DR. SAMUEL ORTON (page 52) AND RUTH JUDSON (page 52)

HESTER MARIA DOUGLAS (Nathaniel Dalgleish (Douglas) VII, page 53), (David Dalgleish VI, page 72), Nathaniel Dalgleish V, page 98), (John Dalglish IV, page 121), (Robert Dalglish III, page 147), wife of DR. JAMES ORTON, was born 1795; died January 1st, 1871.

MARCUS BRUTUS DOUGLAS (baptismal record Dalgleish), born December 27th, 1784.

HESTER MARIA DOUGLAS, 1ST (baptized Dalgleish), born 1795.

CHILDREN OF

NATHANIEL DALGLEISH (page 53) AND SARAH BATES (page 54)

MARCUS BRUTUS DOUGLAS, SR., baptized DALGLEISH (Nathaniel Dalgleish VII, page 53), (David Dalgleish VI, page 72), (Nathaniel Dalgleish V, page 98), John Dalglish IV, page 121), (Robert Dalglish III, page 147) was born December 27th, 1784, at Hanover. He married NANCY GOULD, January 12th, 1807. He lived in Newark and is buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery. The family name up to Marcus Brutus was Dalgleish instead of Douglas. MARCUS BRUTUS DOUGLAS was baptized in

the Presbyterian Church at Hanover, as MARCUS BRUTUS DALGLEISH, September 4th, 1785.

MARCUS BRUTUS DOUGLAS, SR. (DALGLEISH), born December 27th, 1784.

HESTER MARIA DOUGLAS, 1ST (Dalgleish), born 1795.

DAVID BATES DOUGLAS (Dalgleish), graduated from Yale 1813, A.B., also LL.D.; 2nd Lieut. Engineers, September 17th, 1814; Captain for meritorious service during siege of Fort Erie; Professor at West Point, August 29th, 1820; Resigned March 31st, 1831. (Reference: *Officers and Men, War of 1812, New Jersey*).

CHILDREN OF

NATHANIEL DALGLEISH (page 53) AND SARAH BATES (page 54)

NANCY GOULD (Timothy Gould VII, page 54), wife of MARCUS BRUTUS DOUGLAS (DALGLEISH). We know little about her.

NANCY GOULD.

WAS THE DAUGHTER OF

TIMOTHY GOULD (page 54) AND SUSANNAH —— (page 54)

Chapter 6

VII GENERATION

Chapter 6

VII GENERATION

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (Charles Brookfield VI, page 57), (William Brookfield V, page 77), (William Brookfield IV, page 101) was born about 1753, in Burlington County, N. J. He died in Billingsport, Gloucester County, in 1797. He married ELEANOR KING, daughter of John Erwin, widow of William King, October 18th, 1781, at the Pittsgrove Baptist Church, Daretown. The census of the Gloucester County Militia, 1794, includes the name of William Brookfield of Greenwich Township (Reference: Copy of Census in The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, in Philadelphia).

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD.

WAS THE SON OF

CHARLES BROOKFIELD (page 57) AND MARY (BROOKFIELD) PRICKETT (page 58)

ELEANOR ERWIN (John Erwin VI, page 58), wife of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, was born about 1758. She was married four times: 1st, to —— Willis; 2nd, to William King; 3rd, to WILLIAM BROOKFIELD; 4th, to John Collis.

She was married to WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, October 18th, 1781, by the Rev. William Worth, at the Pittsgrove Baptist Church at Daretown.

November 26th, 1798, she was married to John Collis, at the Swedes' Church, Philadelphia. Both she and John Collis were residents of Billingsport in Gloucester County, N. J. A complete account of her will be found in the Appendix, also references. Eleanor Brookfield died August 4th, 1826, in her 68th year.

MARGARET ERWIN.

JANE ERWIN, born May 14th, 1779.

FRANCIS ERWIN.

ELISABETH ERWIN.
ELEANOR ERWIN, married William Brookfield.
CATHERINE ERWIN.
MARY ERWIN.
WILLIAM ERWIN.
JOSEPH ERWIN.

CHILDREN OF
JOHN ERWIN (page 58) AND ANGELET HUNTER (page 58)

JEREMIAH SMITH, JR. (Jeremiah Smith, Sr. VI, page 58), (William Smith V, page 81) was born in Tuckahoe, Cape May County, N. J., July 24th, 1752. He died February 14th, 1831. *History of Petersburg, Cape May County, N. J.*, by Craig, gives quite an account of him.

Stryker's *Official Record of Soldiers in the Revolutionary War in New Jersey*, page 369, states as follows:

> Captain of the 3rd Batallion Gloucester County Militia Commissioned Nov. 14, 1777, 2nd Major Dec. 12, 1778.
>
> He did active service as guard of the provisions from this section to Washington's army at Philadelphia and Valley Forge.

He married NAOMI BABCOCK (BADCOCK).

JEREMIAH SMITH, JR.
WILLIAM SMITH.
JAMES SMITH.
JESSE SMITH.
REBECCA SMITH.
ABIGAIL SMITH.

CHILDREN OF
JEREMIAH SMITH (page 58) AND ABIGAIL SOMERS (page 59)

NAOMI BABCOCK (BADCOCK) (Joseph Badcock VI, page 59), (Joseph Badcock V, page 81) was the wife of JEREMIAH SMITH, JR.; born 1754; died 1828, at Tucka-

hoe (Reference: *History of Petersburg, N. J.*, by Craig, page 116).

JOSEPH BADCOCK.
RACHEL BADCOCK.
HANNAH BADCOCK.
NAOMI BADCOCK.
SARAH BADCOCK.
MARY BADCOCK.

CHILDREN OF

JOSEPH BADCOCK (page 59) AND MARY —— (page 59)

DANIEL BRANDRIFF (Timothy Brandriff VI, page 59), (Timothy Brandreth V, page 81), (Timothy Brandreth IV, page 106), born at the Brandriff Farms, which was near May's Landing, September 13th, 1771. He lived at home during his minority, working with his father in the timber business. He married NANCY AKLIT or ACKLEY, July 28th, 1793. Eight years later he moved to The Union, two miles northwest of Millville, in Cumberland County. In 1807 he moved to Millville. At this time he sold his interest in the mills at Union and bought a sloop, Kitty, to carry his lumber and wood to Philadelphia. NANCY ACKLEY BRANDRIFF died at Millville, July 20th, 1817. She was buried at Millville. He married MARY HAWTHORN for a second wife. He died September 3rd, 1838. They had ten children. (Reference: See Brandriff family history at end of book, Appendix B.)

ISAAC BRANDRIFF.
DANIEL BRANDRIFF, born September 13th, 1771.
JESSE BRANDRIFF.
CROMWELL BRANDRIFF.
TIMOTHY BRANDRIFF.
JAMES BRANDRIFF.
RACHEL BRANDRIFF.
SARAH BRANDRIFF.

LAVINIA BRANDRIFF.
SOPHIA BRANDRIFF.

CHILDREN OF
TIMOTHY BRANDRETH (page 59) AND ELIZABETH HUGHES (page 60)

NANCY AKLIT (ACKLEY), wife of DANIEL BRANDRIFF, was the daughter of John Ackley, of Egg Harbor, N. J. She was born in Egg Harbor City, July 25th, 1770; married July 28th, 1793; died July 20th, 1817. (Reference: See Brandriff family at end of book, Appendix B.)

John Brandriff, born 1822, said her name was Anna.

NANCY ACKLEY.

WAS THE CHILD OF
JOHN ACKLEY

ELISHA AYARS (Isaac Ayars VI, page 60), (Caleb Ayars V, page 83), (Isaac Ayars IV, page 107), (Robert Ayars III, page 128) was born at Millville, June 5th, 1760. He died December 24th, 1828, at Millville. He married HANNAH JARMAN, December 17th, 1783. *Rolls of the Revolutionary War* show that Elisha Ayars received certificates from the Quartermaster's Department for wood and rails. C. F. Currie, of the Camden County Insane Asylum at Blackwood, wrote me, July 16th, 1897. He said that Elisha Ayars was in the Revolutionary War. They were intending to get a pension for HANNAH his widow just previous to her death. Currie was the grandson of Elisha Ayars.

Reference: Miss Fanny A. Henszey, 1897; also *Genealogy of Robert Ayars and his Descendants*, by Andrews. There is a copy in The Pennsylvania Historical Society, another copy in the Long Island Historical Society in Brooklyn.

ELISHA AYARS

WAS A SON OF
ISAAC AYARS (page 60) AND HIS COUSIN MARY AYARS (page 60)

HANNAH JARMAN (Rev. Jonathan Jarman VI, page 61), (John Jarman V, page 84), wife of ELISHA AYARS, was born April 22nd, 1766. She died June 26th, 1855-56. She lived all her life in Millville, N. J. Her daughter, Mary Ayars Brandriff, and her son-in-law, John Brandriff, died very young, leaving several small children. HANNAH was a wonderful mother to the orphan children of John and Mary Brandriff. (Reference: *Genealogy of Robert Ayars and his Descendants*; also John Brandriff, grandson of Hannah Jarman, whom I saw in 1897.)

JOHN JARMAN.
REUBEN JARMAN.
RICHARD JARMAN.
JONATHAN JARMAN.
SALLY JARMAN, married Ayars.
CATHERINE JARMAN, married Hanson.
HANNAH JARMAN, married December 17th, 1783, Elisha Ayars.

CHILDREN OF
REV. JONATHAN JARMAN (page 61) AND ALICE CANTRELL (page 61)

CHRISTOPHER MORGAN, SR. (William Morgan VI, page 61), (William Morgan V, page 85), (Lieut. John Morgan III, page 128), (James Morgan II, page 153), (William Morgan I, page 169) was born in Groton, Conn., October 27th, 1747. He died in the same place, July 5th, 1831. The Federal Census of 1790 shows him as the head of a family with five women, 2 sons and two slaves. His will probated in the Stonington Probate. February 16th, 1768, he married DEBORAH LEDYARD at Groton, Conn. (Reference: *Morgan Genealogy*, page 77).

He was in the Revolutionary War; Ensign in Captain Morgan's Company at New York, 1776; entered service September 8th, discharged November 17th (Reference: page 451, *Record of Connecticut in War of the Revolution*). He fought

in the Battle of New London, September 8th, 1781 (Reference: *Connecticut Historical Publication,* page 216).

WILLIAM MORGAN.
CHRISTOPHER MORGAN.
TEMPERANCE MORGAN.
ISRAEL MORGAN.
MARY MORGAN.
SIMEON MORGAN.
PRUDENCE MORGAN.
REBECCA MORGAN.
JACOB MORGAN.

CHILDREN OF

WILLIAM MORGAN (page 61) AND TEMPERANCE AVERY (page 62)

DEBORAH LEDYARD (Youngs Ledyard VI, page 63), (John Ledyard V, page 86), (Ebenezer Ledyard IV, page 109), (John Ledyard III, page 131), wife of CHRISTOPHER MORGAN, was born in Groton, Conn., May 19th, 1749. She died in the same place, April 22nd, 1807. She married February 16th, 1768 (Reference: *Morgan Genealogy,* page 77). She was a woman of excellent character. Her uncle, Colonel William Ledyard, was in command when the British massacred the whole garrison of the New London fort.

DEBORAH LEDYARD, born May 19th, 1749.

YOUNGS LEDYARD, JR., born June 24th, 1751.

BRIG. GEN. BENJAMIN LEDYAPD, born March 5th, 1753. He fought all through the War. In 1793 military bounty lands were allotted. He removed to Aurora on Cayuga Lake. The Township in which Aurora was, was named Ledyard after him. He died in Aurora, November 9th, 1803.

ISAAC LEDYARD.

MARY LEDYARD.

Three more children, who died very young.

CHILDREN OF

YOUNGS LEDYARD (page 63) AND MARY AVERY (page 63)

Ledyard

BOSTON PUBLIC

JOHN BARBER (Rev. Jonathan Barber VI, page 64), (Thomas Barber V, page 88), (John Barber IV, page 111), (Thomas Barber III, page 133) was born in Oyster Ponds (Orient), Southold, L. I., October 25th, 1747. He died at Groton, Conn., March 22nd, 1816 (Reference: Nancy Barber Morgan's Bible). He was in the Revolutionary War; private Lexington Alarm List; in Captain Gallup's Company 8th Regiment Militia September 8th to November 17th, 1776 (Reference: *Connecticut in the Revolution*, pages 21, 452). He married in 1770, ELISABETH (BETSEY) DENISON (Reference: Nancy Morgan's Bible; also *Denison Genealogy*, pages 37-38).

SARAH BARBER, born at Bethesda, Ga., September 9th, 1741; died November 1742.

THOMAS BARBER, born at Betheseda, Ga., January 3rd, 1742-43.

JONATHAN BARBER, born at Bethesda, October 11th, 1744.

JOHN BARBER, born at Oyster Ponds, Southold, L. I., June 11th, 1747.

JAMES NOYES BARBER, born Oyster Ponds, March 8th 1748-49.

SARAH BARBER, born Oyster Ponds, September 2nd, 1750.

REBEKAH BARBER, born Oyster Ponds, May 17th, 1752.

DAVID BARBER, born Oyster Ponds, November 8th, 1753; died May 19th, 1754.

DAVID WHITE BARBER, born at Oyster Ponds, February 29th, 1755.

Col. David White Barber, died December 6th, 1777, at White Plains, N. Y. He with two other gentlemen of the army was walking unarmed about two miles from their quarters, when four armed men rose up within one rod of them and bid them stand and immediately fired at the Colonel. He was shot dead on the spot, the others escaped unhurt. It was supposed that these men were Tories or Cowboys, though others supposed Colonel Barber was shot at the instigation of his brother officers through envy, as he and his companions were walking hand in hand and he alone was harmed.

CHILDREN OF

REV. JONATHAN BARBER (page 64) AND SARAH NOYES (page 65)

ELISABETH (BETSEY) DENISON (Daniel Denison VI, page 67), (George Denison V, page 90), (John Denison IV, page 113), (Capt. George Denison III, page 136), (William Denison II, page 159), (John Denison I, page 171), wife of JOHN BARBER, was born November 19th, 1748, in New London; died in Groton, Conn., December 1st, 1822 (Reference: *Denison Genealogy*, pages 37-38; Nancy Morgan's Bible; Appendix C).

ELISABETH (BETSEY) DENISON

WAS THE CHILD OF

DANIEL DENISON (page 67) AND RACHEL STARR (page 67)

JONATHAN PLATT, 2ND (Jonathan Platt, 1st VI, page 67), (Benoni Platt V, page 91), (Jacob Platt IV, page 115), (Isaac Platt III, page 138), (Richard Platt II, page 161) was born in Westchester County, N. Y., April 20th, 1764. He died in Owego, Tioga County, N. Y., December 1824. He married ANN BRUSH of Greenwich, Conn. Page 200 of *The Platt Lineage*, states: "Jonathan Platt was prominent and influential in his neighborhood. He acquired a fair property in his day."

JONATHAN PLATT, 2ND.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JONATHAN PLATT, 1st (page 67) AND REBECCA —— (page 68)

ANN BRUSH (Capt. Edward Brush VI, page 68), (Benjamin Brush V, page 92), (Richard Brush IV, page 116), (Thomas Brush III, page 139), wife of JONATHAN PLATT, 2ND, was born in Greenwich, Conn., October 8th,

1766 (Reference: *Platt Lineage*, page 199; also *History of Greenwich, Conn.*, by Mead, page 93; *Ingersoll Genealogy*).

Deborah Brush, born December 19th, 1755.
Mary Brush, born January 14th, 1758.
Hannah Brush, born April 11th, 1760.
Edward Brush, born September 2nd, 1762.
ANN BRUSH, born October 8th, 1766; married Jonathan Platt, 2nd.
Betty Brush, born February 25th, 1772.
Benjamin Brush, born July 5th, 1764.

CHILDREN OF

CAPTAIN EDWARD BRUSH (page 68) AND DEBORAH INGERSOLL (page 69)

ELIAKIM GOODRICH (Elisha Goodrich VI, page 69), (William Goodrich V, page 94), (Ephraim Goodrich IV, page 117), (William Goodrich III, page 140), (John Goodrich II, page 162), (William Goodrich I, page 162) was born in Glastonbury, Conn., November 28th, 1762; died October 11th, 1824. He married June 13th, 1781, SARAH LELAND. He lived in Glastonbury, where the Goodriches had lived for many years, until 1802, when he in company with Judge Noah Goodrich moved to Owego, Tioga County, N. Y. They came with ox teams and sleds through the wilderness and purchased a large tract of land near where the town of Owego now stands. They cleared the land. What was then a wilderness became a most fruitful field. Their principal means for supplying themselves with the necessaries of life was to run lumber down the Susquehanna River to market, and walk back (Reference: *Goodrich Genealogy*).

ELIAKIM GOODRICH was the oldest child of a family of ten.

HIS PARENTS WERE

ELISHA GOODRICH (page 69) AND LUCY GOODRICH (page 70)

SARAH LELAND (Phineas Leland, VI page 71), (James Leland V, page 95), (Ebenezer Leland IV, page 119), (Henry Leland III, page 143), wife of ELIAKIM GOODRICH, was born in Grafton, Mass., October 19th, 1763; died in Owego, N. Y., 1824. She was living in Chatham, Conn., with her mother, sister and stepfather, when she was married, January 13th, 1781, to ELIAKIM GOODRICH.

SARAH LELAND, wife of Eliakim Goodrich, was the 7th child of a family of 11 children.

DAUGHTER OF

PHINEAS LELAND (page 71) AND SARAH WARREN (page 71)

DR. SAMUEL ORTON (John Orton VI, page 72), (John Orton V, page 96), (Thomas Orton IV, page 121) was born in Woodbury, Conn., December 8th, 1741. He died in 1819, at Woodbury. He studied medicine with Dr. Joseph Perry. He decided to go to Yale College and received the M.D. degree in 1765. He became a very skillful doctor and taught his sons, five of whom followed their father's profession.

He married RUTH JUDSON, the daughter of Elisha Judson. He bought land around Woodbury and became quite prosperous for those times. He was one of the five leading contributors to the building of the Episcopal Church in 1778. He did not do anything in the Revolutionary War, but in 1787, when the Constitution of the United States was submitted to the several states for ratification, Dr. Orton was one of the two delegates sent by Woodbury to the State Convention, which met at Hartford, January 3rd, 1788 (Authority: *Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Orton*).

SARAH ORTON, born 1725; died 1749.
JOHN ORTON, born 1729; died 1808.
ELISABETH ORTON.
MARY ORTON.
SAMUEL ORTON, born December 8th, 1741; died 1819.

CHILDREN OF

JOHN ORTON (page 72) AND MARY —— (page 72)

RUTH JUDSON (Elisha Judson VI, page 72), (Jonathan Judson V, page 97), (John Judson IV, page 121), (Capt. Joseph Judson III, page 146), (William Judson II, page 166), wife of DR. SAMUEL ORTON, was born at Woodbury, 1749; died in the same place, 1844 (Authority: *Orton Genealogy*, page 35); married 1772, at Woodbury (Reference: Cothren, page 159).

RUTH JUDSON, baptized March 2nd, 1755.
SIBIL JUDSON, baptized March 2nd, 1755.
ABIGAIL JUDSON, baptized March 11th, 1759.

CHILDREN OF

SERGEANT ELISHA JUDSON (page 72) AND THANKFUL —— (page 72)

The above information from page 159, Cothren's *History of Woodbury, Conn.*

NATHANIEL DALGLEISH (David Dalgleish VI, page 72), (Nathaniel Dalglish V, page 98), (John Dalglish IV, page 121), (Robert Dalglish III, page 147) was born in Hanover Neck, N. J., January 24th, 1760. He died May 15th, 1824, in Caldwell, N. J. He married SARAH BATES, January 15th, 1782. He moved from Hanover Neck to Pompton. Was a member of the firm of Vanderpool and Douglas in Newark at one time. They were leather manufacturers. In 1815 with his son, Marcus Brutus Douglas, he bought an iron furnace, forge and 700 acres of land in Bloomingdale. This was unsuccessful; he moved to Caldwell in 1816.

NATHANIEL DALGLEISH

WAS THE SON OF

DAVID DALGLEISH (page 72) AND ESTHER REED (page 73)

SARAH BATES (David Bates VI, page 73), wife of NATHANIEL DALGLEISH, was born 1752; died January 22nd, 1816; married January 15th, 1782.

SARAH BATES, married Nathaniel Dalgleish.

DAUGHTER OF

COLONEL DAVID BATES (page 73) AND PHOEBE (HALSEY) TOPPING (page 74)

TIMOTHY GOULD, born 1752. As a young man was Sergeant in the Revolutionary War (Reference: page 465, *Officers and Men of The Revolutionary War in New Jersey*, by Stryker). His name appears in the Pension list published 1831, page 51. Timothy Gould's will on file in the State Department, Trenton, N. J., July 13th, 1840; probated February 23rd, 1841. Annual allowance as Sergeant $120. He was married three times.

First wife, SUSANNAH ——, born 1761; died March 16th, 1788.

Second wife, Elisabeth ——, born 1753; married 1789; died July 24th, 1824.

Third wife, Jamemy ——, widow of Alexander Lawrence.

The first two wives were buried in the old cemetery in Caldwell, N. J. Timothy is also buried in the same cemetery.

Timothy lived to be one of the four last survivors of the Revolutionary Army in Newark, N. J. His granddaughter, Hester Maria Douglas, 2nd, used to tell how every Fourth of July the old soldier would put on his Continental uniform, and together with the other veterans, parade through the streets of Newark, in a carriage drawn by four white horses. His death was due to the over-excitement of a celebration, followed by a large reception and dinner, extended to the Revolutionary heroes by the too enthusiastic citizens of Newark.

Chapter 7

VI GENERATION

Chapter 7

VI GENERATION

CHARLES BROOKFIELD (William Brookfield V, page 77), (William Brookfield IV, page 101) was born in New London, Conn., July 27th, 1726. He was still living in 1763, in Evesham, Burlington County, N. J. When Charles' father died he left no will. Charles lived in Little Egg Harbor Township, Burlington County, N. J. Charles' mother, Catherine Brookfield, was made executrix, and Charles Brookfield with two others went on her bond, July 2nd, 1751. Inventory was affirmed at Burlington, March 19th, 1752. Charles Brookfield married his first cousin, MARY BROOKFIELD PRICKETT, July 28th, 1752. He was then a farmer living in Evesham Township, Burlington County, N. J. (Reference: A letter from Thomas F. Martin, Sec'y. of State of New Jersey, will be found in the Appendix; also Burlington County Wills, 5319C-5324C, dated March 13th, 1753). Charles and Mary both sign an account of the properties of the late Isaac Prickett, as husband and wife, Page 139, *New Jeresy Archives*, Vol. XXXIII, April 11th, 1763; money was owed Charles Brookfield by an Estate.

Uriah Brookfield was born May 7th, 1722. He was born in New London, Conn. He lived in Dagsboro Hundred, Delaware, in Sussex County. He received a Mediterranean Pass No. 1389 as master of the schooner Phoebe, 1764 (Reference: Muster rolls of the Pennsylvania Navy). He was on the tax list in 1785 (Reference: *History of Delaware* by Sharf, p. 1336, Vol. 2). He had three children and his wife's name was Ann. Children were: Azariah, Betty and Eli. There were some grandchildren. No male issue after the third generation (Report of Mrs. Matilda Spicer Hart).

Stephen Brookfield, born New London, Conn., August 30th, 1724.

CHARLES BROOKFIELD, born July 27th, 1726 in New London.

ELISABETH BROOKFIELD, born in New London, Conn., July 31st, 1728. December 8th, 1746, she married Matthias Johnston of Egg Harbor, N. J. (Reference: *N. J. Archives*).

THE ABOVE WERE THE FOUR CHILDREN OF

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, JR. (page 77) AND CATHERINE ROGERS (page 78)

Reference: *James Rogers of New London and his Descendants* by James S. Rogers, page 78.

MARY BROOKFIELD (Levi Brookfield V, page 80), (William Brookfield IV, page 101), wife of CHARLES BROOKFIELD, was married twice: 1st, to Isaac Prickett, February 21st, 1739; 2nd, to CHARLES BROOKFIELD, July 28th, 1752. Her married life was in Evesham, Burlington County, N. J. In 1725, her father was living in Monmouth County, at Middletown. In 1739 the family was living in Evesham.

MARY BROOKFIELD

WAS THE CHILD OF

LEVI BROOKFIELD (page 80) AND —— (page 80)

JOHN ERWIN, died July 16th, 1806. He married ANGELET HUNTER. We know very little about him. (See the account of him in the Appendix.)

ANGELET HUNTER, wife of JOHN ERWIN (Reference: Hannah Brookfield's record, which is in the Appendix, states she was a relation of the celebrated Dr. Hunter, a Scotchman.)

JEREMIAH SMITH, SR. (William Smith V, page 81) left a will dated October 24th, 1762; proved May 4th, 1763, at Tuckahoe, Cape May County. He mentions his wife Abigail, son Jeremiah, also several other children. He married ABIGAIL SOMERS (Reference: *History of Petersburg*, by Craig). He owned land in Petersburg.

PRODESSE QUAM CONSPICI
Somers

ABIGAIL SOMERS (James Somers V, page 79), (John Somers IV, page 103), (John Somers III, page 126), (John Somers II, page 151), (Nicholas Somers I, page 169), (Nicholas Somers, page 169), (William Somers, page 169), (John Somers, page 169), (John Somers, page 169), wife of JEREMIAH SMITH, SR., born October 25th, 1726. She married JEREMIAH SMITH (Authority: Quaker Records; also *Colonial Families of America*, Vol. 6, page 312, by Ruth Lawrence).

ABIGAIL SOMERS

CHILD OF

JAMES SOMERS (page 79) AND ABIGAIL ADAMS (page 79)

JOSEPH BADCOCK (Joseph Badcock V, page 81) left a will, September 2nd, 1753; proved June 3rd, 1755. He mentions his wife MARY ——, his daughter NAOMI, also five other children.

JOSEPH BADCOCK

SON OF

JOSEPH BADCOCK (page 81) AND ESTHER —— (page 81)

TIMOTHY BRANDRETH, 3RD (Timothy Brandreth, 2nd V, page 81), (Timothy Brandreth, 1st IV, page 106) was born on the "Brandriff farm" at May's Landing, near Egg Harbor. He lived there all his life. Born about 1740. He was in the lumber business with his father. They hauled the lumber by horse teams to Egg Harbor River, and shipped the lumber to New York by water. He married ELISABETH HUGHES, December 11th, 1766. The *New Jersey Archives* gives the date of the marriage, 1776. A copy of the marriage license will be found in Appendix B. (Reference: an account of the Brandriff family is in Appendices A and B.)

TIMOTHY BRANDRETH, 3RD

CHILD OF

TIMOTHY BRANDRETH, 2ND (page 81) AND MARY —— (page 81)

ELISABETH HUGHES (James Hughes V, page 82), wife of TIMOTHY BRANDRETH, 3RD, was married December 11th, 1766.

ELISABETH HUGHES

WAS THE CHILD OF

JAMES HUGHES (page 82) AND RACHEL LORD (page 83)

ISAAC AYARS (Caleb Ayars V, page 83), (Isaac Ayars IV, page 107), (Robert Ayars III, page 128) was born in Cumberland County, N. J., August 1st, 1734. He died March 14th, 1781. He married his second cousin, MARY AYARS, April 5th, 1758 (Reference: *Robert Ayars and His Descendants*, page 18). He was the eighth child in a family of ten children.

ISAAC AYARS

CHILD OF

CALEB AYARS (page 83) AND PATIENCE BROOKS (page 83)

MARY AYARS (John Ayars IV, page 108), (Robert Ayars III, page 128), wife of ISAAC AYARS, was his second cousin. She was born November 27th, 1738. She died after December 13th, 1805.

SAMUEL AYARS.

JOHN AYARS.

MARY AYARS, born November 27th, 1738.

STEPHEN AYARS.

CHILDREN OF

JOHN AYARS (page 108) AND CECELIA COLWELL (page 108)

REV. JONATHAN JARMAN (John Jarman V, page 84), married ALICE CANTRELL of French Creek, Penn. Shourd's *History of Fenwick Colony*, page 424, states:

> In 1785 after the death of Elder Davis, Seventh Day Baptist Minister at Shilo, Jonathan Jarman, who had been his colleague for some years, supplied the Church until he moved to Cape May, where he died. His remains were brought back to Shilo for burial.

Shilo was formerly called Cohansey Corners. In 1897, Mr. John Brandriff, born in 1822 and a great grandson of Jonathan, stated he was a chaplain in the Revolutionary War but I could not verify this. A letter in 1897 from William Crooks, who lived in Philadelphia and was a great grandson of Jonathan Jarman, states the latter bought land adjoining Bridgeton, on the east side called Pamphilly. He found it could be recovered from the people living on it but would not pay as there were so many heirs. I have in my possession Jonathan Jarman's dining table. It has been in the family almost two hundred years, continuously.

REV. JONATHAN JARMAN

WAS THE SON OF

JOHN JARMAN (page 84) AND MARY —— (page 84)

ALICE CANTRELL, wife of JONATHAN JARMAN was born in French Creek, Penn., near West Chester, along the Delaware River. Little else is known about her (Reference: *Cantrell Genealogy*, by Susan Christie). A record in the Pennsylvania Historical Society of an itinerant minister contains reference to his visit in the home of Jonathan Jarman (Jermyn) (Reference: *Cantrell Genealogy*, names of the latter's wife and children of Shiloh, N. J.).

WILLIAM MORGAN, JR. (William Morgan, Sr. V, page 85), (Lieut. John Morgan III, page 128), (James Morgan II, page 153), (William Morgan I, page 169), born

in Groton, Conn., June 17th, 1723; died in the same place, April 1st, 1777. He lived in Groton all of his life. He married July 4th, 1744, TEMPERANCE AVERY (Reference: *Morgan Genealogy*, page 45).

He was in the Revolutionary War (Reference: *Year Book, Sons of the Revolution*, 1925, page 471).

Private, Captain Ebenezer Witter's Company, Preston, Conn. militia; "Lexington Alarm"; Corporal, Captain Abel Spicer's Company, 6th Continental Regiment; Colonel S. H. Parson's, May 9th-December 18th, 1775, at siege of Boston; Private, Captain Isaac Gallup's Company, 10th Regiment, Conn. Continental Infantry, January-December 1776, at Long Island.

MARY MORGAN.
ELISABETH MORGAN.
MARGARET MORGAN.
WILLIAM MORGAN, born June 17th, 1723.
DEBORAH MORGAN.
PRUDENCE MORGAN.

CHILDREN OF
WILLIAM MORGAN (page 85) AND MARY AVERY (page 85)

TEMPERANCE AVERY (Col. Christopher Avery V, page 86), (James Avery III, page 130), (Capt. James Avery II, page 154), (Christopher Avery I, page 169) was born in Groton, Conn., September 14th, 1725; died in the same place, October 7th, 1801; married WILLIAM MORGAN, July 4th, 1744. The U. S. Census of 1790 shows she was living in New London County. She owned a slave.

TEMPERANCE AVERY

CHILD OF
COLONEL CHRISTOPHER AVERY (page 86) AND PRUDENCE PAYSON (WHEELER) (page 86)

YOUNGS LEDYARD (John Ledyard V, page 86), (Ebenezer Ledyard IV, page 109), (John Ledyard III, page 131) was born in New London, Conn., January 25th, 1731. He died in the West Indies, April 4th, 1762. He married MARY AVERY of Groton, February 16th, 1748. They settled in Groton. He was the master of a boat trading with the West Indies. On his last voyage thither, he had for supercargo, Benedict Arnold. In a foreign port he fell ill. Arnold, an apothecary by trade, prescribed for him. Captain Ledyard soon and unaccountably died. The vessel went home in charge of Benedict Arnold, who never rendered any satisfactory account to the owners. It was believed by Youngs Ledyard's children that Arnold murdered him. Arnold hated his home town, New London. He was with the British fleet when they attacked New London. It was believed he instigated the attack, though he did not land.

JOHN LEDYARD, father of John, 3rd, "The Traveller."
YOUNGS LEDYARD.
DEBORAH LEDYARD.
MARY LEDYARD.
EBENEZER LEDYARD.
COLONEL WILLIAM LEDYARD.
NATHANIEL LEDYARD.
ELISABETH LEDYARD.
SARAH LEDYARD.
EXPERIENCE LEDYARD.

CHILDREN OF
JOHN LEDYARD (page 86) AND DEBORAH YOUNGS (page 87)

MARY AVERY (Col. Ebenezer Avery V, page 87), (James Avery IV, page 110), (James Avery III, page 130), (Capt. James Avery II, page 154), (Christopher Avery I, page 169), wife of YOUNGS LEDYARD, was born November 20th, 1730. She died at Groton, Conn., March 7th, 1787. She married December 8th, 1748 (Reference: *Avery Genealogy*, page 54).

MARY AVERY.

WAS ONE OF THE CHILDREN OF

COLONEL EBENEZER AVERY (page 87) AND LUCY LATHAM (page 88)

REV. JONATHAN BARBER (Thomas Barber V, page 88), (John Barber IV, page 111), (Thomas Barber III, page 133). The parentage of Jonathan Barber seems to be in doubt. *The Barber Genealogy*, by John Barber White and Lillian May Wilson, states that Thomas (V) left no children. The *Yale Biography and Annals*, by Dexter, pages 410, 411, says his father was Thomas (V) and his mother Sarah Ball. The family Bible of Jonathan Barber's granddaughter is in my possession. A copy of the writing of Jonathan Barber is in the Appendix. Both the family Bible and the *Biography* agree as to the father of Jonathan, but disagree as to his grandfather. As Jonathan himself says his father was Thomas and his grandfather John, I have taken his word for it. There is no doubt in my mind that the parentage at the top of the page is correct.

Jonathan Barber was born in Springfield, January 31st, 1712. He died at Groton, Conn., October 8th, 1783. He was married in New York, by Rev. Mr. Pemberton, to SARAH NOYES, November 2nd, 1740. He graduated from Yale College in Class of 1730. After his marriage he went to Bethesda, Ga., where three of his children were born. He then went to Oyster Ponds, Southold, L. I., where seven children were born. Page 400, Thompson's *History of Long Island*, says he was the first settled minister of Oyster Ponds. There is a photoscopic copy of the entries of the Barber family taken from Nancy Barber Morgan's Bible in the New England Historic Genealogical Society; also a copy in the New York Genealogical Society. An account of his life follows, taken from the *Yale Biography and Annals*, by Dexter; also Appendix C.

JONATHAN BARBER.

THOMAS BARBER, lived only a year.

CHILDREN OF

THOMAS BARBER (page 88) AND SARAH BALL (page 89)

SARAH NOYES (Dr. James Noyes V, page 89), (Rev. James Noyes IV, page 112), (Rev. James Noyes III, page 134), (Rev. William Noyes II, page 157), wife of JONATHAN BARBER, born January 31st, 1714, at Westerley; died at Groton, Conn., May 30th, 1761; married in New York, November 2nd, 1740 (Reference: Vol. I, page 190, *Narragansett Historical Register*).

SARAH NOYES.

CHILD OF

DR. JAMES NOYES (page 89) AND ANN SANFORD (page 89)

CLASS OF 1730

Jonathan Barber, son of Thomas and Sarah (Ball) Barber of West Springfield, Massachusetts, and grandson of Thomas and Ann (Chase) Barber of Suffield, was born in West Springfield, January 31, 1712-13.

He studied theology, and in 1732 was licensed to preach by the Association of ministers in Hampshire County, and began his professional labors by preaching for a year or two (principally to the Indians) in what afterwards became the parish of Agawam, in the southern part of his native town. After this, he is said to have preached to the Indians in the Mohegan country, north of New London, Connecticut; and about 1735 he gathered a congregation in that part of Southold, at the eastern end of Long Island, then known as Oyster-Ponds, now called Orient. The Rev. James Davenport (Y. C. 1732), Barber's contemporary in College, though five years his junior, was settled over the mother church of Southold in 1738. The two friends early became impressed by reports of the work which Whitefield was doing; and in March, 1740, Barber began to hold revival meetings in Southold, and in proceeding thence westwards over the

island, excited a new interest in religious things. In September he crossed to Newport, Rhode Island, and greeted Whitefield on his first arrival in New England. Whitefield had heard of the summer's experiences, and was so much pleased with Barber that he offered him the place of Superintendent and lay-chaplain of his Orphan-House in Georgia. Accepting this offer, he proceeded with Whitefield to Georgia in a few weeks, stopping in New York City to marry, on the 2nd of November, Sarah Noyes, daughter of Dr. James Noyes of Westerley, and granddaughter of the Rev. James Noyes of Stonington.

He remained in Georgia for about seven years, and then returned to Long Island. The history of his labors for the next ten years is not known; but on the 9th of November, 1757, the Suffolk Presbytery met at Oyster-Ponds for his ordination. They found the church "in a very broken and disjointed state," and on the next day proceeded to his ordination, "without any special relation to the church and congregation—advising him to exercise his ministry there, in order to gather and form a church according to gospel order." The sermon on the occasion, by the Rev. Ebenezer Prime (Y. C. 1718), was published. His work in this field was soon finished, however, for on the 3rd of November, 1758, he was installed over the Congregational Church in Groton, Connecticut. Seven years later, about November, 1765, "by a complication of bodily and mental disorders he was taken off from his usefulness, and he continued," says President Stiles, "in a dejected, disconsolate state till his death." His connection with his church was formally dissolved in December 1768, and he died suddenly, in Groton, October 8, 1783, in his 71st year.

His wife was born November 17, 1714 and died May 30, 1761, in her 47th year. They had nine children, three born in Georgia, and six in Oyster-Ponds. Their son Thomas was graduated at this College in 1762.

Authorities:

Caulkins: *History of New London*, 459-61.
C. Chauncy: *Seasonable thoughts on the State of Religion in N. E.*, 183-89.
A. Griffin: *Journal at Southold*, 37-39.
Prime: *History of L. I.*, 137.
Sprague: *Annals of the Amer. Pulpit*, iii, 82; and *Hist. Discourse at W. Springfield*, 1824, 72.

Pres. Stiles: *MS. Itinerary*, iii, 605.
Tracy: *Great Awakening*, 85, 108.
Tyerman: *Life of Whitefield*, ii, 24.
Webster: *History of the Presbyterian Church in America*, 535-37.
Woodhull: *Review of the Congregational Church in Groton*, 9-10.

DANIEL DENISON (George Denison V, page 90), (John Denison IV, page 113), (Captain George Denison III, page 136), (William Denison II, page 159), (John Denison I, page 171) was born in New London, Conn., June 27th, 1703. He lived and died in the same place before 1760, when his wife married COLONEL EBENEZER AVERY (Reference: *Denison Genealogy*, page 36). He married RACHEL STARR, November 14th, 1726.

DANIEL DENISON.

CHILD OF

GEORGE DENISON (page 90) AND MARY WITHERELL (page 90)

RACHEL STARR (Thomas Starr V, page 90), (Samuel Starr IV, page 114), (Thomas Starr III, page 138), (Dr. Comfort Starr II, page 160), wife of DANIEL DENISON, was born September 15th, 1705. She died February 4th, 1791. She married two times: 1st, DANIEL DENISON, November 14th, 1726; 2nd, about 1760, COLONEL EBENEZER AVERY.

RACHEL STARR.

CHILD OF

THOMAS STARR (V) (page 90) AND MERCY MORGAN (IV) (page 91)

COLONEL JONATHAN PLATT (Benoni Platt V, page 91), (Jacob Platt IV, page 115), (Isaac Platt III, page 138), (Richard Platt II, page 161) was born in Northcastle, near

Bedford, Westchester County, N. Y. From deeds conveying property I have found his wife's name was Rebecca, her last name is unknown. He was a very prominent patriot in the Revolutionary War. He is referred to in *Lossings Field Book of the Revolution*, Vol. I, page 601, as one of the distinguished patriots who were on the Committee of Safety at White Plains, N. Y., 1776. He was a member of New York Provincial Congress 1776-77; member of Convention to adopt Constitution of New York 1777; Captain 4th New York Regiment, Colonel James Holmes, June 28th, 1775-January 1776 (Reference: *Year Book, Sons of the Revolution*, 1925, page 511; Bolton's *History of Westchester County*; *Civil List State of New York*, E. DeA. Werner; *Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army*, by Heitman).

In 1779 Jonathan Platt was in General Sullivan's army which crossed from Trenton, N. J. to the Susquehanna River, and drove the Indians out of the Wyoming Valley. It was this expedition which led Jonathan Platt to sell his land in Westchester and return to Owego which is on the Susquehanna River. In 1793 Jonathan moved with his children and grandchildren to Nichols which is six miles from Owego. He died there in 1795.

JONATHAN PLATT.
BENONI PLATT, 2ND.
ABIGAIL PLATT.

CHILDREN OF
BENONI PLATT (page 91) AND HANNAH BANKS (page 92)

CAPTAIN EDWARD BRUSH (Benjamin Brush V, page 92), (Richard Brush IV, page 116), (Thomas Brush III, page 139) was born May 7th, 1733. He died November 18th, 1772. He lived in Stanwich, Conn. He married DEBORAH INGERSOLL, March 7th, 1755. He was elected Captain of the Train Band of Stanwich Parish (Reference: Page 93, *History of Greenwich, Conn.*, Mead). He had eight

children whose names are given (Reference: *Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family*, by Lillian D. Avery).

CAPTAIN EDWARD BRUSH.

CHILD OF

BENJAMIN BRUSH (page 92) AND MARY —— (page 93)

DEBORAH INGERSOLL (Simon Ingersoll V, page 93), (John Ingersoll IV, page 116), (John Ingersoll III, page 140), wife of CAPTAIN EDWARD BRUSH, was born October 24th, 1736. She died March 5th, 1816. She lived in Stanwich, Conn. Mead's *History of Greenwich, Conn.*, says her name was Deborah Wood of Ingersoll. Her name was Deborah Ingersoll. She married CAPTAIN EDWARD BRUSH, March 7th, 1755. She was born in Greenwich, Conn. Both Deborah and her husband were buried in the Union Cemetery, in Stanwich, Conn. (Reference: *Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family*, by Lillian D. Avery, page 351).

JOHN INGERSOLL.

SIMON INGERSOLL.

DEBORAH INGERSOLL, born October 24th, 1736.

HANNAH INGERSOLL.

CHILDREN OF

SIMON INGERSOLL (page 93) AND HANNAH PALMER (page 93)

ELISHA GOODRICH (William Goodrich V, page 94), (Captain Ephraem Goodrich IV, page 117), (William Goodrich III, page 140), (John Goodrich II, page 162), (William Goodrich I, page 162) was born May 27th, 1734; died October 2nd, 1789. He ever resided in South Glastonbury, Conn. March 14th, 1754, he married his cousin, LUCY GOODRICH (Reference: Page 60, *Goodrich Genealogy*). He was in the Revolutionary War. *Connecticut in the Revolution*, page 383, states: Private in Captain Hart's Company, Farming-

ton, January to March 1776; Colonel Talcott's Regiment (Reference: *Goodwin*, pages 69-76 and *Talcott*, page 235).

WILLIAM GOODRICH.
STEPHEN GOODRICH.
ELISHA GOODRICH, born May 27th, 1734.
EPHRAEM GOODRICH.
JEHIEL GOODRICH.
JEMIMA GOODRICH (twin to Jehiel).
MARY GOODRICH.
RACHEL GOODRICH.
MIÇAH GOODRICH.

CHILDREN OF
WILLIAM GOODRICH (page 94) AND RACHEL SAVAGE (page 94)

Reference: *Goodrich Genealogy*, pages 42-43.

LUCY GOODRICH (David Goodrich V, page 94), (Captain Ephraem Goodrich IV, page 117), (William Goodrich III, page 140), (John Goodrich II, page 162), (William Goodrich I, page 162), wife of ELISHA GOODRICH, her first cousin, was born in Glastonbury, Conn., February 24th, 1738. She died in the same place, August 17th, 1807. She married March 14th, 1754, ELISHA GOODRICH.

JOHN GOODRICH.
DAVID GOODRICH.
WAIT GOODRICH.
LUCY GOODRICH, born February 24th, 1738.
RHODA GOODRICH.
ISAAC GOODRICH.
ELIZUR GOODRICH.
SARAH GOODRICH.
HONOR GOODRICH.
GEORGE GOODRICH.
PRUDENCE GOODRICH.

CHILDREN OF

DAVID GOODRICH (page 94) AND SARAH EDWARDS (page 95)

LIEUTENANT PHINEAS LELAND (James Leland V, page 95), (Ebenezer Leland IV, page 119), (Henry Leland III, page 143) was born in Grafton, Mass., in 1730. He died in the same place in 1773. He married March 12th, 1752, SARAH WARREN. He was appointed a Lieutenant by Governor Thomas Powell, October 3rd, 1759; Lieutenant of foot in the Company commanded by Noah Brooks, Artemas Ward, Colonel (Reference: Pierce's *History of Grafton*). He lived in the homestead inherited from his father on the bank of the Blackstone River.

LIEUTENANT PHINEAS LELAND.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JAMES LELAND (page 95) AND HANNAH LARNED (page 95)

SARAH WARREN (Samuel Warren V, page 96), (John Warren IV, page 120), (John Warren III, page 144), (John Warren II, page 165), wife of LIEUTENANT PHINEAS LELAND, was born December 24th, 1731, at Grafton, Mass. She married PHINEAS LELAND, March 12th, 1752. After her husband's death she married Ziba Abby, and moved to Chatham, Conn. She took her two daughters, Sarah and Deliverance, with her. Sarah married and went to live in Owego, N. Y. (Reference: *Leland Genealogy*; Pierce's *Biological and Genealogical Contributions*, pages 297, 511, 578, 581-84).

SARAH WARREN

WAS THE CHILD OF

SAMUEL WARREN (page 96) AND TABITHA STONE (page 96)

JOHN ORTON (John Orton V, page 96), (Thomas Orton IV, page 121), baptized December 4th, 1692. He grew up in Farmington and remained there until 1717. On March 4th of that year, John and his brother Samuel sold land at Farmington, and John moved to Woodbury, Conn. He married MARY ——, before 1724. We know nothing further of her. John joined the church in Woodbury in 1726 and Mary, his wife, the succeeding year (Reference: *Orton Genealogy*, pages 30, 108).

MARY ORTON.
JOHN ORTON, baptized December 4th, 1692.
SAMUEL ORTON.

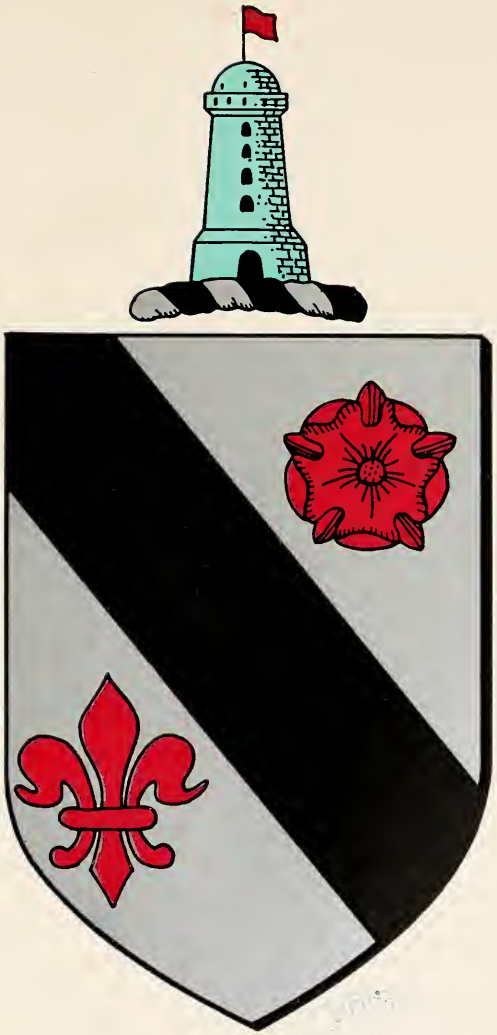
CHILDREN OF
JOHN ORTON (page 96) AND HANNAH ORVIS (page 97)

SARGEANT ELISHA JUDSON (Jonathan Judson V, page 97), (John Judson IV, page 121), (Captain Joseph Judson III, page 146), (William Judson II, page 166) was born July 2nd, 1721 (Reference: page 135, Vol. III, Cothren's *History of Ancient Woodbury, Connecticut*). He married THANKFUL ——. Her name is unknown. RUTH and Sibil Judson, his two daughters, were baptized March 2nd, 1755. Abigail Judson, daughter of Sargeant Elisha Judson, was baptized March 11th, 1759 (Reference: Cothren's *History of Woodbury, Connecticut*, page 159).

ELISHA JUDSON.

WAS THE SON OF
JONATHAN JUDSON (page 97) AND MEREY (MARY) MITCHELL (page 97)

DAVID DALGLEISH (Nathaniel Dalgleish V, page 98), (John Dalglish IV, page 121), (Robert Dalglish III, page 147) of Hanover, near Morristown, N. J. In page 24, of *Pen Pictures*, by Mrs. Colton, she refers to this man as David



Orton

Douglas. This was a mistake as his name was Dalgleish. In the records of the First Presbyterian Church at Hanover, N. J., there are many entries of Dalgleish, including the marriage of Nathaniel Dalgleish and Sarah Bates. Nathaniel was the son of David Dalgleish. There is not a single Douglas entry. The Dalgleish family is a good old Scotch family with a coat-of-arms, and goes back to the 14th century. Marcus Brutus Douglas, the grandson of David, changed his name, for some reason known to himself, from Dalgleish to Douglas. ESTHER REED was his second wife. He married October 29th, 1755. Nothing is known of his wife except her name and the fact that she married William Ely after the death of David Dalgleish. He died in Hanover in 1765.

DAVID DALGLEISH.

WAS THE CHILD OF

NATHANIEL DALGLEISH (page 98) AND WIFE (name unknown)

DAVID BATES. The Record of the First Presbyterian Church of Hanover, N. J. gives the date of his baptism, March 29th, 1747. His father was named William. He joined the Church August 2nd, 1761. He died September 7th, 1820. He married PHOEBE TAPPAN, a widow. Her name was sometimes spelled Topping. David Bates was in the Revolutionary War. He did great service to his country as the following letter from Frederick Gilcinson, Adjutant General of the State of New Jersey will show:

> Was in service as Captain of Minute Men Morris Co militia previous to September 14, 1775. On that date appointed Major, Colonel William Winds regiment of Minute Men Morris Co N. J. militia. Captain eastern Battalion Morris Co N. J. militia previous to May 1776. Captain in Colonel Ephraem Martin's Regiment, Brigadier-General Nathaniel Heard's Brigade, N. J. State Troops, June 1776. The regiment consisted of four companies each from Morris and Sussex Counties. It was raised under act of June 14, 1776 to serve until December 1, 1776. At the battles of Long Island

N. Y. August 27, 1776, White Plains N. Y. October 28, 1776. He was Captain in Colonel Silvanus Seely's eastern Battalion Morris Co N. J. militia. He commanded a Company of 90 men under Brigadier-General William Winds at Elisabethtown June 10 to July 10, 1778.

He married 2nd, ANABELLA ——. He died in Hanover, Morris County, N. J. Will on file State Department at Trenton, N. J., dated February 17th, 1818; proved June 19th, 1821 (Reference: *History of Morris County*, page 32; also Minutes Provincial Council of Safety of New Jersey, 1776, 1775, page 204).

PHOEBE HALSEY (TAPPAN) or (TOPPING) (Thomas Halsey V, page 98), (Isaac Halsey IV, page 122), (Thomas Halsey III, page 148), (Thomas Halsey II, page 166), (Robert Halsey I, page 173), (William Halsey, page 173), wife of CAPTAIN DAVID BATES, was born in Southampton, L. I. According to *Douglas Genealogy*, David Bates married Phoebe Tappan of Morristown. In the combined register of Morristown, page 305, is this notice: "Will of Thomas Halsey Southampton L. I. son of Isaac Halsey dated January 10th, 1764 names his daughter Phoebe Topping." This is undoubtedly Phoebe Tappan. There are no Toppings mentioned in Morris County, and many Tappans. March 24th, 1771, Phoebe, wife of David Bates, became a member of the First Presbyterian Church of Hanover. The minister was Jacob Green. Phoebe was a great belle and was spoken of as "the beautiful Phoebe Bates."

PHOEBE HALSEY.

CHILD OF

THOMAS HALSEY of Southampton, Long Island (page 98)

Chapter 8

V GENERATION

Chapter 8

V GENERATION

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, JR. (William Brookfield IV, page 101) was probably born in Elizabeth, N. J. From various land, court and other records, William, Levi, Job were sons of William Brookfield. We find a number of references to William, Levi and Job in the *New Jersey Archives*. Job was the ancestor of the Rahway and Morris County Brookfields. September 14th, 1714, William Brookfield is referred to as owing money to the Estate of John Bowne of Mattawan, Middletown, Monmouth County, N. J. (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, page 53, Vol. XXIII). Page 478, same volume, Levi and William Brookfield are referred to as owing money to the estate of Lawrence Van Hook of Monmouth County. The next reference that we have of Levi is in Evesham, Burlington County, N. J., February 1st, 1739, when his daughter married Isaac Prickett (copy, in Appendix A, of the marriage license). William was married in New London, Conn., April 15th, 1720 to CATHERINE ROGERS. In 1740, Catherine was a member of the Baptist Church of Hopkinton (Reference: *Vital Statistics of Rhode Island*, page 96, Vol. X). From all these references, William must have been a sea-faring man. We next find him in Little Egg Harbor Township, Burlington County, N. J. In 1748, William Brookfield and John Dearndal were appointed to appraise an estate in Egg Harbor (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*). In 1750, William Brookfield died intestate in Little Egg Harbor Township. July 2nd, 1751, Catherine Brookfield of Little Egg Harbor, Burlington County, N. J., was made Executrix of her husband, William Brookfield. Charles Brookfield, his son, went on her bond. He was then 27 years old (Reference: Cal. of Wills, *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXXII, page 42).

JOB BROOKFIELD.
WILLIAM BROOKFIELD.
LEVI BROOKFIELD.

CHILDREN OF
WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (page 101) AND ELISABETH —— (page 102)

CATHERINE ROGERS (Jonathan Rogers IV, page 102), (James Rogers III, page 125), wife of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, JR., was born in New London, Conn., in 1694. She was married April 15th, 1720. In 1740, she was a member of the First Sabbatarian Church of Hopkinton, R. I. (Reference: *Vital Statistics of Rhode Island*, page 96, Vol. X). Page 78, *Descendants of James Rogers of New London, Conn.*, states she married William Brookfield of Elizabeth, N. J.; also gives the date of her marriage, and their four children. The next reference to Catherine (Rogers) Brookfield is when she was made Executrix of her husband, who died intestate. The date was July 2nd, 1751, Little Egg Harbor, Burlington County, N. J. Her son, Charles Brookfield, went on her bond. He was born July 27th, 1726. It is probable that their home was near the Egg Harbor River. Her daughter, Elisabeth Brookfield, married Matthias Johnston in 1746. The oldest son, Uriah Brookfield, in 1764, was given a Mediterranean Pass as master of the schooner Phoebe. His boat was a privateer. Uriah was born May 7th, 1722. In 1785 we find he was living in Dagsboro, Sussex County, Dela. The only child not accounted for was Stephen Brookfield, who was born August 20th, 1724. The family was undoubtedly a sea-faring one. Catherine Rogers' father, Jonathan, probably followed the sea for a living.

RUTH ROGERS, born 1678.
ELISABETH ROGERS, born 1681.
NAOMI ROGERS, born 1686.
CONTENT ROGERS, born 1688.
JONATHAN ROGERS, born 1690.
RACHEL ROGERS, born 1692.
CATHERINE ROGERS, born 1694.
All born in New London, Conn.

CHILDREN OF

JONATHAN ROGERS (page 102) AND NAOMI BURDICK (page 103)

JAMES SOMERS (John Somers IV, page 103), (John Somers III, page 126), (John Somers II, page 151), (Nicholas Somers I, page 169), (Nicholas Somers, page 169), (William Somers, page 169), (John Somers, page 169), (John Somers, page 169) was born in Great Egg Harbor, July 13th, 1695. He died in the same place, February 22nd, 1761. His will was made April 30th, 1758; inventory of his estate made April 10th, 1761; probated April 15th, 1761 (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXX, page 401); mentions his wife ABIGAIL (ADAMS) SOMERS, his sons John, James, Jr.; his daughters Sarah Steelman, Judith Swain, ABIGAIL SMITH, Rebecca Badcock, Mary and Rachel Somers. Executors were his wife, Abigail, and his son, James Somers, Jr.

He witnessed a will April 20th, 1715 (*New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXIII, page 192). (Same reference, page 108), February 5th, 1730, an account of money owed him. He was Justice of the Peace, Great Egg Harbor (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXX, page 192). He owed money, January 2nd, 1732-33 (Reference: page 14, Vol. XXX, *New Jersey Archives*). In May 16th, 1751, he made an inventory of an estate (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXXII, page 94). In the same volume, he made another inventory, May 9th, 1755 (*Colonial Families of America*, Vol. VI, page 312).

JAMES SOMERS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN SOMERS (page 103) AND HANNAH HODGKINS (page 104)

ABIGAIL ADAMS (Jeremiah Adams IV, page 104), (John Adams III, page 126), (Jeremy Adams II, page 152), wife of JAMES SOMERS, was born July 21st, 1695. She

died in Great Egg Harbor, Gloucester County, N. J., September 5th, 1772. Her will mentions five daughters, including ABIGAIL SMITH, October 20th, 1769 (Reference: Vol. XXXIV, *New Jersey Archives*).

Vol. VI, page 312, *Colonial Families in America*, by Ruth Lawrence, states: Abigail Adams was the daughter of Jeremiah and Rebecca Adams, granddaughter of John Adams, great granddaughter of Jeremy Adams of Hartford.

Will of Rebecca Adams mentions her daughter Abigail Somers, date August 31st, 1750; also following children:

DAVID ADAMS, my grandson-in-law, son of Jeremiah Adams IV, deceased, and his first wife.
ABIGAIL SOMERS.
ISAAC ADAMS.
SARAH CONOVER.
ELISABETH VAN GOLDER.
ESTHER ROBERTSON.
JOSEPH ADAMS.

CHILDREN OF
JEREMIAH ADAMS (page 104) AND REBECCA —— (page 105)

NOTE: the last six children were by the second wife of Jeremiah Adams.

LEVI BROOKFIELD (William Brookfield IV, page 101) was probably born in Elizabeth, N. J. He wandered about considerably. He was living in Middletown, Mattawan, Monmouth County, N. J.; then in Burlington County, Township of Evesham. His daughter Mary was married to Isaac Prickett, February 21st, 1739. Levi was then living in Evesham. His wife's name is not known.

JOB BROOKFIELD.
WILLIAM BROOKFIELD.
LEVI BROOKFIELD.

CHILDREN OF
WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (page 101) AND ELISABETH —— (page 102)

WILLIAM SMITH came from Long Island, and purchased land from Dr. Daniel Cox in Cape May County in 1690-91. His ear-mark for cattle was registered in 1694. The First Baptist Church of which he was a member, was established in Cape May Court House (Portsmouth) in 1712. He was Justice of the Peace in 1723 and 1733. In 1734 was appointed one of the Commissioners of the Peace. His will, proved August 3rd, 1744, mentions seven children. JEREMIAH, SR., was the sixth.

JOSEPH BADCOCK. Pages 115-16, *History of Petersburg, New Jersey,* by Craig states that he bought land in England in Cape May County about 1691 and came to that County in 1691. His will was executed on August 30th, 1709, and proved September 25th, 1710. He mentions seven children, Joseph, Jr., was the third (Reference: pages 392-93, Stillwell's *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany,* Vol. I). John Townsend was appointed to take charge of the real and personal estate of Joseph Badcock for the benefit of his wife, ESTHER. Joseph had deserted his family. This was on December 18th, 1694 (page 380 of the same book). Joseph Badcock registered his ear-mark for cattle, etc., April 8th, 1694. The same ear-mark was used by Joseph Badcock, Jr., in 1760. His wife ESTHER —— died before March 17th, 1696. On that date letters of administration were granted to John Townsend as executor of Esther Badcock, deceased (page 396, same book).

TIMOTHY BRANDRETH, 2nd (Timothy Brandreth I, page 106). Little is known of this man. His wife's name was MARY ——. January 4th, 1733, he witnessed a will in Cape May County (Reference: *New Jersey Archives,* 1st Series, Vol. XXX, page 161). (Same vol., page 486), he is referred to as having transferred 200 acres of land to another

party. For further details see *History of the Brandriff Family* in Appendix B. This history states that during Timothy's life the name got changed from Brandreth to Brandriff.

TIMOTHY BRANDRETH, 2ND married January 21st, 1756, MARY, widow of James Hughes of Burlington County.

TIMOTHY BRANDRETH, 2ND.

CHILD OF

TIMOTHY BRANDRETH (page 106) AND HIS SECOND WIFE WHOSE NAME IS NOT KNOWN.

JAMES HUGHES married first, 1737, RACHEL LORD. He married a second time, Mary, widow of Timothy Brandreth, 2nd, January 21st, 1756. There is a marriage bond on file at Trenton which was omitted from the *New Jersey Archives*. Date January 21st, 1756, for James Hughes of Burlington County, and Mary Brandrith, widow (signed Hughs); also marriage bond printed in the *New Jersey Archives* as follows: Dated October 16th, 1768, for James Hughes of Great Egg Harbor, County of Gloucester, and Hannah Brandref. "Timothy Brandref" of Great Egg Harbor also signed as fellow bondsman. The evidence is that Timothy Brandreth, Jr., married Mary —— and that he died before January 21st, 1756, the date of marriage bond of Mary Brandrith, widow, and James Hughs of Burlington County, her second husband and he a widower.

James Hughes' will dated April 15th, 1788, describes himself as of the Township of Great Egg Harbor. Two of the witnesses of the will were Timothy Brandreff, 3rd, and Elisabeth Brandreff.

Timothy Brandreff, 3rd, son of Timothy, 2nd, married per bond December 11th, 1766, Elisabeth Hughes spinster, daughter of the above James Hughes of Burlington County, by previous marriage. Also that James Hughes, Jr., son of the said James Hughes by previous marriage, and brother to Elisabeth who married Timothy Brandreth, 1766, married said Timothy's sister, Hannah Brandref per bond dated

October 16th, 1768. This sounds complicated but it is really just the marriage of the two Brandriff children Timothy and Hannah, to the widow Hughes' children, Elisabeth and James. The widowed mother of the first two having already married the widowed father of the last two, ten years before, and they having probably all four grown up together in one family.

RACHEL LORD (Robert Lord IV, page 107), wife of JAMES HUGHES, was born in Woodbury, October 8th, 1708. She married per license 1737. She died before 1756.

RACHEL LORD.

WAS THE DAUGHTER OF

ROBERT LORD (page 107) AND ELISABETH ——

CALEB AYARS (Isaac Ayars IV, page 107), (Robert Ayars III, page 128) was born November 5th, 1697. He died August 7th, 1771. He married Patience Brooks. He was one of the founders of a Seventh Day Baptist Church, 1737.

CALEB AYARS.

CHILD OF

ISAAC AYARS (page 107) AND HANNAH BARRET (page 107)

Reference: *Genealogy of Robert Ayars and His Descendants*, page 12; also *Timothy Brooks of Massachusetts and His Descendants*, page 14.

PATIENCE BROOKS (Timothy Brooks IV, page 108), (Timothy Brooks III, page 127), (Henry Brooks II, page 152), wife of CALEB AYARS, was born in Bowentown, N. J., April 7th, 1698.

Timothy Brooks.
Seth Brooks.
Zebulon Brooks.
Zermiah Brooks.

PATIENCE BROOKS.
HANNAH BROOKS.
KESIAH BROOKS.

CHILDREN OF
TIMOTHY BROOKS (page 108) AND HANNAH BOWEN (Reference: Same as her husband).

JOHN JARMAN left a will May 18th, 1769. He mentions his wife Mary, and children, Malachi, Ezekiel, Jonathan the minister, Daniel, Azariah, John, Elisabeth and Mary. Barber and Howe's *New Jersey Historical Collections*, page 147, states in 1737 at Shiloh, N. J., Cumberland County, a Seventh Day Baptist Church was founded. Among the founders, John Jarman and Caleb Ayars. (Copy of his will below.)

JOHN JARMAN.

CHILD OF
JOHN JARMAN

MARY ——, wife of JOHN JARMAN, left a will. November 17th, 1777, it was probated; Ezekiel Jarman was made executor.

WILL OF JOHN JARMAN

1769, April 11. Jarman, John, of Alloways Creek, Salem Co.; will of. My wife to have the use of my home place to bring up the children. Oldest son, Malliciah, 125 acres, which I bought of Charles Clark. Son, Ezekiel, 130 acres of my home place. Son, Jonathan, the place on the Main Branch, where Paul Longbog died, of 100 acres. Son, John, land I bought of Lewis Johnson, in Indian Neck. Daughter, Elizabeth, 12 shillings when she is 21, and £12 when 22. Daughter, Sarah, £35.

Executors—wife, Mary, and my friend, Jacob Fries, Sr. Witnesses—Jonathan Jarman, George Freas, John Buck. Proved May 18, 1769.

Inventory, May 9, 1769. £460.7.9. made by John Buck and Joseph Sneathing.

N. J. Wills. Lib. 13, p. 535
Abstracts of Wills Vol. iv.

1777, Nov. 17, Jarman, Mary, of Alloways Creek, Salem Co., widow, Int.

Adm'r.—Ezekiel Jarman. Fellowbondsman—Josiah Parvin; both of said place, yeoman.

1777, April 4. Inventory, £108.4.6. made by Josiah Parvin & Jos. Snethen.

WILLIAM MORGAN, SR. (Lieut. John Morgan III, page 128), (James Morgan II, page 153), (William Morgan I, page 169) was born in Groton, Conn., in 1693. He died October 1729. He married MARY AVERY of Groton, July 3rd, 1716.

William had a pair of gold sleeve buttons marked W. M. that had belonged to the first William Morgan of Llandaff, Wales. There was a tradition that this William used to say that his father John had a very old book in which was written the name of William Morgan of Llandaff, Wales, dated before 1600. He said he was the father of the first emigrant James.

WILLIAM MORGAN, SR.

WAS THE SON OF

LIEUTENANT JOHN MORGAN (page 128) AND ELISABETH JONES (WILLIAMS) (page 129) (Reference: page 25, *James Morgan and His Descendants*).

MARY AVERY (James Avery, Jr. III, page 130), (Captain James Avery II, page 154), (Christopher Avery I, page 169), wife of WILLIAM MORGAN, SR., was born in Groton, Conn., in 1696 (Reference: *Avery Genealogy*, page 29). She died in 1780, in the month of April. She married WILLIAM MORGAN, SR., July 3rd, 1716.

MARY AVERY.

CHILD OF

JAMES AVERY, JR. (page 130) AND DEBORAH STALLYON (page 130) (Reference: *Avery Genealogy*)

COL. CHRISTOPHER AVERY (James Avery III, page 130), (James Avery II, page 154), (Christopher Avery I, page 169) was born in New London, January 23rd, 1679. He died in the same place, January 20th, 1753. He married PRUDENCE PAYSON (WHEELER), April 1st, 1714 (Reference: *Avery Genealogy*, page 29). She was his second wife. He afterwards married two times.

COL. CHRISTOPHER AVERY.

CHILD OF

JAMES AVERY III (page 130) AND DEBORAH STALLYON (page 130)

PRUDENCE PAYSON (John Payson IV, page 108), (Edward Payson III, page 130), wife of COL. CHRISTOPHER AVERY, married for her first husband, RICHARD WHEELER. She married COL. CHRISTOPHER AVERY, April 1st, 1714.

PRUDENCE PAYSON.

CHILD OF

JOHN PAYSON (page 108) AND BATHSHEBA TILESTON (page 109)

JOHN LEDYARD (Ebenezer Ledyard IV, page 109), (John Ledyard III, page 131) was born in Bristol, England, in 1700. He left home when quite young, spending some time in London, and later emigrating to America. He died in New London, Conn., September 3rd, 1771. He came to Southold, L. I., in 1717, and married there, DEBORAH YOUNGS. He moved to New London in 1727; to Hartford between 1749

and 1753. He was Deputy to the Assembly for Groton, Conn., 1742; Deputy for Hartford, 1753-1769; Justice of the Peace, 1754 (Reference: *Connecticut Colonial Records*, Vols. VIII and IX); Commissioner of War (Reference: Vol. X, page 319; also *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, Vol. V, page 10).

JOHN LEDYARD.

WAS THE SON OF

EBENEZER LEDYARD (page 109) AND ——

DEBORAH YOUNGS (Judge Benjamin Youngs IV, page 109), (Benjamin Youngs III, page 131), (Rev. John Youngs II, page 155), (Rev. Edward Youngs I, page 170) was born in Southold, L. I. She died in 1748-49. She was the wife of JOHN LEDYARD.

DEBORAH YOUNGS.

CHILD OF

JUDGE BENJAMIN YOUNGS (page 109) AND MARY GROVER (page 109)

COLONEL EBENEZER AVERY (James Avery, 3rd IV, page 110), (James Avery, Jr. III, page 130), (Captain James Avery II, page 154), (Christopher Avery I, page 169) was born in New London, March 29th, 1704. He died in the same place, May 1780. He married June 16th, 1726, LUCY LATHAM. They had ten children. He married for his second wife, RACHEL DENNISON, daughter of Thomas Starr. Colonel Avery was in the Revolutionary War; Lieutenant Colonel 8th Regiment Connecticut Militia, Colonel Samuel Coit. He resigned on account of age, October 1776 (Reference: *Year Book, Sons of the Revolution*, 1925, page 178).

COLONEL EBENEZER AVERY.

CHILD OF

JAMES AVERY (page 110) AND MARY GRISWOLD (page 110)

LUCY LATHAM (William Latham IV, page 110), (Joseph Latham III, page 132), (Cary Latham II, page 156) was born May 21st, 1709. She married COLONEL EBENEZER AVERY, June 16th, 1726. She died in 1757 (Reference: *Avery Genealogy*).

LUCY LATHAM.

CHILD OF

WILLIAM LATHAM (page 110) AND HANNAH MORGAN (page 111)

THOMAS BARBER (John Barber IV, page 111), (Thomas Barber III, page 133) was born February 4th, 1674. He died January 16th, 1714. He was buried in the old Springfield Cemetery. He married February 14th, 1704, SARAH BALL (Reference: page 21, *Barber Genealogy*, by John Barber White and Lillian May Wilson). The *Barber Genealogy* states that Thomas had no children. I have the Bible of Nancy Morgan Barber, his great granddaughter. Photoscopic copies have been sent to New England Historic Genealogical Society, also to New York Genealogical and Biographical Societies, of the entries in this Bible. These entries show that the Rev. Jonathan Barber was his son. He also had a son Thomas, who lived only one year. The Town records of Springfield also states that Jonathan was the son of Thomas. Also Dexter's *Yale Biographies and Annals*, pages 410-11, states that Jonathan Barber, son of Thomas and Sarah Ball Barber of West Springfield, Mass., was born in West Springfield, January 31st, 1712-13. A copy of the Bible entries above referred to will be found in the Appendix. Thomas Barber was undoubtedly the father of the Rev. Jonathan Barber.

THOMAS BARBER.

CHILD OF

JOHN BARBER (page 111) AND BATHSHEBA COGGIN (page 111)

SARAH BALL (Jonathan Ball IV, page 111), (Francis Ball III, page 134), wife of THOMAS BARBER, was born 1670. She married Thomas Barber, February 17th, 1704. She married for her second husband, John White of Hatfield (Reference: page 50, Stile's *History of Windsor, Conn.*); also in the Bible of Nancy Barber Morgan, the Rev. Jonathan Barber states: "there was a young lady converted in the family, father-in-law's sister, Martha White." When John Barber White wrote his genealogy, he did not know of the entries in the Morgan Bible above referred to.

SARAH BALL.

CHILD OF

JONATHAN BALL (page 111) AND SARAH MILLER (page 112)

JAMES NOYES, M.D. (Rev. James Noyes IV, page 112), (Rev. James Noyes III, page 134), (Rev. William Noyes II, page 157) was born August 2nd, 1677; died in 1718; married about 1703 to ANN SANFORD (Reference: *Stanton Genealogy*, page 71).

JAMES NOYES, M.D.

CHILD OF

REV. JAMES NOYES (page 112) AND DOROTHY STANTON (page 112)

ANN SANFORD (Gov. Peleg Sanford IV, page 113), (John Sanford III, page 135), wife of JAMES NOYES, M.D., was married about 1703. She married for her second husband, Captain John Mason, grandson of the famous John Mason (Reference: *Harvard Graduates*; see also *The Noyes Genealogy*; *Stanton Genealogy*, page 71; *Rhode Island Historical Magazine*, Vol. 7, page 297).

ANN SANFORD.

CHILD OF

GOVERNOR PELEG SANFORD OF RHODE ISLAND (page 113) AND MARY CODDINGTON (page 113)

GEORGE DENISON (John Denison IV, page 113), (Capt. George Denison III, page 136), (William Denison II, page 159), (John Denison I, page 171) was born in Stonington, Conn., March 28th, 1671. He died in New London, Conn., January 20th, 1719-20. He was married March 28th, 1694, to MARY WITHERELL. He lived in New London, for many years was Clerk of the Court. He was a graduate of Harvard, 1694 (Reference: *Denison Genealogy*, page 34; Savage; Caulkins, page 264).

GEORGE DENISON.

CHILD OF

JOHN DENISON (page 113) AND PHEBE LAY (page 114)

MARY WITHERELL (Judge Daniel Witherell IV, page 114), (William W. Witherell III, page 137), wife of GEORGE DENISON, was born in New London, Conn., October 7th, 1668. She died in the same place, August 22nd, 1711. She was married March 28th, 1694. Caulkins, *History of New London*, page 271, states she previously married Thomas Harrison.

MARY WITHERELL.

CHILD OF

JUDGE DANIEL WITHERELL (page 114) AND GRACE BREWSTER (page 114)

THOMAS STARR (Samuel Starr IV, page 114), (Thomas Starr III, page 138), (Dr. Comfort Starr II, page 160) was born September 27th, 1668. He died January 31st, 1711-12. He was married to MERCY MORGAN, January 1st, 1695 (Chronotype April 1783; *Farmer's Register*; Caulkins, pages 318, 319, 320).

THOMAS STARR.

CHILD OF

SAMUEL STARR (page 114) AND HANNAH BREWSTER (page 115)

MERCY MORGAN (James Morgan, Jr. III, page 133), (James Morgan II, page 153), (William Morgan I, page 169), wife of THOMAS STARR, was born in Groton, Conn., March 20th, 1670; married January 1st, 1695 (Reference: *Morgan Genealogy*, page 24). *Starr Genealogy* says marriage was January 1st, 1693.

JAMES MORGAN, 3RD.
WILLIAM MORGAN.
MERCY MORGAN, born March 20th, 1670.
HANNAH MORGAN, born June 8th, 1674; married William Latham.
ELISABETH MORGAN.
JERUSHA MORGAN.

CHILDREN OF
JAMES MORGAN, JR. (page 133) AND MARY VINE (page 133)

BENONI PLATT (Jacob Platt IV, page 115), (Isaac Platt III, page 138), (Richard Platt II, page 161) was born in Huntington, L. I. Two genealogists have done a great deal of work in regard to the parentage of Benoni; both have decided that he was the grandson of Isaac Platt of Huntington, L. I. Mr. Alrick Mann has decided that our Benoni was the son of Jacob Platt and Abigail Corey. She married George Dibble, after her first husband's death, and moved to the vicinity of Greenwich, Conn. George Dibble's will was proved in Stamford, February 2nd, 1741. The data will be found in detail in the appendix of this volume. Mr. Mann intended to publish a genealogy of the Platt family, and the pages in the Appendix are as he intended to publish them in his book.

The *Platt Lineage*, by G. Lewis Platt, states as follows, page 190: Benoni Platt resided in Northcastle, Westchester County, as early as 1730. Registered in records as Town officer. He died in 1763, leaving widow and two sons, Jonathan and Benoni, Jr., also a daughter Abigail. His will is

recorded in the Surrogate's office in New York, Liber 6, page 31, dated May 20th, 1761; proved May 14th, 1763, Northcastle. The New York Historical Society publication, 1897, states: His will proved May 14th, 1763, Liber 25, page 233. He leaves property to Jonathan and Benoni, Jr. Judge Platt of White Plains believed Benoni, Sr. was the grandson of Isaac Platt of Huntington, L. I. He married HANNAH BANKS.

BENONI PLATT.

CHILD OF

JACOB PLATT (page 115) AND ABIGAIL COREY (page 115)

HANNAH BANKS (Samuel Banks), wife of BENONI PLATT, died in Bedford, before February 25th, 1767. Her will was proved on that date Liber 25, page 427, New York State Historical Society. The will was made at Bedford, March 8th, 1764. There were three witnesses: Samuel, James and Ann Banks (Reference: page 50, 1897, New York Historical Society papers, Vol. XXI, Wills). She left land to Jonathan and Benoni Platt.

Little else is known of her.

BENJAMIN BRUSH (Richard Brush IV, page 116), (Thomas Brush III, page 139) was born in Huntington, L. I., October 20th, 1682. He died in Greenwich, Conn., December 1759. He bought land at Huntington, L. I., moved to Greenwich, Conn., 1726. His will probated in Stamford, Conn. He married MARY —— (Reference: Huntington Town Records, Vol. I, page 345).

ESTHER BRUSH, born April 12th, 1670.
RICHARD BRUSH, born September 23rd, 1673.
THOMAS BRUSH, born January 13th, 1675-6.
MARY BRUSH, born March 31st, 1677-8.
ROBERT BRUSH, born June 30th, 1685.
BENJAMIN BRUSH, born October 20th, 1682.

CHILDREN OF
RICHARD BRUSH (page 116) AND JOHANNAH (HANNAH) COREY (page 116)

MARY ——, wife of BENJAMIN BRUSH, was born October 20th, 1714. She died May 26th, 1759. Little is known of her.

SIMON INGERSOLL (John Ingersoll IV, page 116), (John Ingersoll III, page 140) was born in Huntington or Oyster Bay, L. I. in 1710. He died in 1758, in Greenwich, Conn. He married there, January 17th, 1734, HANNAH PALMER. He married a second time, Anna Palmer (Reference: *Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America*, by Lillian D. Avery, page 351). In the Revolutionary War, Simon Ingersoll was 1st Lieutenant in Captain Mead's Company, 1st Battalion, 4th Company (Greenwich), Col. G. G. Silliman, Conn. Militia, Battle of White Plains October 25th, 1776 (Reference: Mead, page 126). Was at the Battle of Long Island, August 27th, 1776. Contracted camp fever, died 1777 at Stanwich, Conn.

NATHANIEL INGERSOLL.
SIMON INGERSOLL, born 1710.
SAMUEL INGERSOLL.
JOHN INGERSOLL.
DANIEL INGERSOLL.
JOSIAH INGERSOLL.

CHILDREN OF
JOHN INGERSOLL (page 116) AND ELISABETH —— (page 116)

HANNAH PALMER (Samuel Palmer IV, page 117) married SIMON INGERSOLL in Greenwich, January 17th, 1734. Little is known of her.

HANNAH PALMER.

DAUGHTER OF

SAMUEL PALMER (page 117) AND HANNAH CROSS (page 117)

WILLIAM GOODRICH (Capt. Ephraem Goodrich IV, page 117), (William Goodrich III, page 140), (John Goodrich II, page 162), (William Goodrich I, page 162) was born February 21st, 1697. He died in Glastonbury, Conn., December 16th, 1787. He married April 4th, 1728, RACHEL SAVAGE at Glastonbury, Conn. He resided there (Reference: *Goodrich Genealogy*, by Case, page 42).

WILLIAM GOODRICH was the fourth in a family of eight.

CHILDREN OF

CAPTAIN EPHRAEM GOODRICH (page 117) AND SARAH TREAT (page 118)

RACHEL SAVAGE (Captain John Savage IV, page 118), (Sergeant John Savage III, page 141), wife of WILLIAM GOODRICH, was born January 15th, 1703. She died September 20th, 1787; married April 4th, 1728 (Reference: *New England Genealogical Register*, Vol. XLVIII, pages 311-16).

RACHEL SAVAGE.

CHILD OF

CAPTAIN JOHN SAVAGE (page 118) AND MARY RANNEY (page 118)

DAVID GOODRICH (Capt. Ephraem Goodrich IV, page 117), (William Goodrich III, page 140), (John Goodrich II, page 162), (William Goodrich I, page 162) was born October 3rd, 1699. He died June 7th, 1779. He married February 13th, 1729, SARAH EDWARDS. He resided in Glastonbury, Conn. (Reference: *Goodrich Genealogy*, page 43; also Stiles, *Ancient Wethersfield*, page 374).

DAVID GOODRICH was the fifth in a family of eight.

CHILDREN OF

CAPTAIN EPHRAEM GOODRICH (page 117) AND SARAH TREAT (page 118)

SARAH EDWARDS (John Edwards IV, page 118), (Joseph Edwards III, page 142), (John Edwards II, page 163), wife of DAVID GOODRICH, was born December 16th, 1710. She died May 11th, 1790 (Reference: Stiles, *Ancient Wethersfield*, page 377; *Goodrich Genealogy*, page 43, gives the dates 1709 and May 11th, 1799).

SARAH EDWARDS.

WAS THE DAUGHTER OF

JOHN EDWARDS (page 118) AND LUCY DEMING (page 119)

JAMES LELAND (Ebenezer Leland IV, page 119), (Henry Leland III, page 143) was born in Sherborn, Mass., September 22nd, 1687. He died in Grafton, Mass., February 13th, 1768. He married in Sherborn, HANNAH LARNED, April 5th, 1710. He was a farmer and was appointed Captain of a trained band (Reference: *Leland Genealogy*).

Prince's *History of Grafton*, pages 515-16-17 states: James Leland 1687-1768 born in Sherborn, Mass. left there in 1723 and went to Hassanamisco afterward called Grafton. He bought land on the eastern bank of the Blackstone River. Six of his children were born in Sherborn, three in Grafton. Our ancestor Phineas was the youngest.

JAMES LELAND.

WAS THE CHILD OF

EBENEZER LELAND (page 119) AND DEBORAH —— (page 119)

HANNAH LARNED (Deacon Benoni Larned IV, page 119), (Isaac Larned III, page 143), (William Larned II,

page 164), wife of JAMES LELAND, was born in Sherborn, September 10th, 1690. She died in Grafton 1778; married in Sherborn, April 5th, 1710 (Reference: Morse's *Genealogical Dates*; see *American Ancestry*, Vol. III, page 108; Vol. VII, page 99; *Sherborn Massachusetts Settlers*, pages 170-71).

HANNAH LARNED.

CHILD OF

DEACON BENONI LARNED (page 119) AND SARAH MOORE (page 120)

SAMUEL WARREN (John Warren, 3rd IV, page 120), (John Warren, 2nd III, page 144), (John Warren, 1st II, page 165) was born 1704. He died January 26th, 1775. He married TABITHA STONE, August 26th, 1728 in Weston. In 1730 he went to Grafton (Reference: *Hastings Memorial*, page 25).

SAMUEL WARREN.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN WARREN, 3RD (page 120) AND ABIGAIL HASTINGS (page 120)

TABITHA STONE (Joseph Stone IV, page 120), (Samuel Stone III, page 145), (Gregory Stone II, page 165), (David Stone I, page 173), (Simon Stone, page 173), wife of SAMUEL WARREN, was born in Lexington. She died in Grafton, Mass. (Reference: *Stone Genealogy*, 1892).

TABITHA STONE.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOSEPH STONE (page 120) AND SARAH —— (page 120)

JOHN ORTON (Thomas Orton IV, page 121) was born in old Windsor, Conn., February 17th, 1647. He was the only son of Thomas Orton. When he was eight years old,

his father removed to Farmington, Conn. John ever lived there. He died in 1695. He married ANNA ORVIS for his second wife in 1686-87. He was Lieutenant, Sergeant and Ensign (Reference: *Descendants of Thomas Orton of Windsor, Conn.*, by Edward Orton, pages 21-22).

JOHN ORTON, SR.

CHILD OF

THOMAS ORTON (page 121) AND MARGARET PRATT (page 121)

ANNA ORVIS (George Orvis IV), wife of JOHN ORTON, was born in Farmington, Conn., 1655. She died in the same place in November 1694. She was the child of George Orvis (Reference: *Orton Genealogy*; also *Outlines of the Orvis Family*).

JONATHAN JUDSON (John Judson IV, page 121), (Captain Joseph Judson III, page 146), (William Judson II, page 166) was baptized December 1681. He died May 16th, 1727. He married MARY MITCHELL, August 22nd, 1711 (Reference: Cothren's *Woodbury*, page 124).

JONATHAN JUDSON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN JUDSON (page 121) AND ELISABETH CHAPMAN (page 121)

MARY MITCHELL (Deacon Matthew Mitchell IV), wife of JONATHAN JUDSON, was baptized July 1686. She died February 9th, 1743. She married JONATHAN JUDSON August 22nd, 1711 (Reference: Cothren's *Woodbury, Conn.*, page 124).

MARY MITCHELL.

CHILD OF

DEACON MATTHEW MITCHELL

NATHANIEL DALGLEISH (John Dalglish IV, page 121), (Robert Dalglish III, page 147) lived in Hanover, Morris County, N. J. He was probably born in Newark. The *History of Hudson and Essex Counties*, by Shaw, page 361, states that Nathaniel and Samuel, sons of John, were living in 1730. Also that Nathaniel, perhaps Junior, was living in Hanover in 1764. For obvious reasons Nathaniel was the grandson and not the Junior of Nathaniel. In 1748 and in 1749 Nathaniel Dalgleish was manager of a lottery to buy a parsonage for Rev. Samuel Kennedy in Hanover (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, Series I, pages 492, 556).

NATHANIEL DALGLEISH.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN DALGLISH (page 121) AND SARAH WARD (page 122)

THOMAS HALSEY (Isaac Halsey IV, page 122), (Thomas Halsey III, page 148), (Thomas Halsey II, page 166), (Robert Halsey I, page 173), (William Halsey, page 173), (John Halsey, page 173) was born in Southampton, L. I. He died in 1764. His will, dated January 14th, 1764; proved January 23rd, 1764, is recorded in New York County, book 24, page 391. It names his daughters Mary Halsey, PHOEBE TOPPING (Reference: *Genealogy of Thomas Halsey of Hertsfordshire, England and Southampton, Long Island*). The name of his wife is unknown.

THOMAS HALSEY.

CHILD OF

ISAAC HALSEY (page 122) AND MARY ———— (page 122)

Chapter 9

IV GENERATION

Chapter 9

IV GENERATION

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD was the first of this family to arrive in America. In 1684 he owned an acre of land in Perth Amboy, N. J. (In Whitehead's *Contributions to East Jersey History*, is a map of Perth Amboy.) This is a copy of a map dated 1684. It shows William Brookman owner of an acre. Conveyances of property adjacent to this lot call the owner William Brookfield, so that the name was undoubtedly Brookfield instead of Brookman. Whitehead states that most of these lots were bought in England.

In 1687 Richard Beach of Elizabethtown deeded 40 acres of land to William Brookfield (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXI, page 117). In 1699, he was still in possession. Under date of September 9th, 1712, he signed a bill to Anthony Littell for a horse.

From court records and other records in Elizabeth, William had three sons: William, Jr., Job and Levi. Benjamin Brookfield, who died at the age of 78, in Milwaukee, February 9th, 1880, wrote a little history of the Brookfield family. He stated that Job Brookfield emigrated from England about 1709. He also says that Job had two brothers, one went to Burlington County, N. J., the other went to New England. We find Levi in Evesham, Burlington County, and William in New London, Conn. He married Catherine Rogers there, in 1720. Later he went to Little Egg Harbor, Burlington County, N. J., and died in that place, in 1750. The Morristown and Rahway Brookfields were descended from Job.

The *History of the Brookfields*, by Benjamin Brookfield, is in the Appendix.

The *New London, Connecticut Vital Records*, Vol. II, page 29, states that William Brookfield, son of William Brookfield of Elizabethtown in the Province of Jersey, and Katherine Rogers, daughter of Jonathan of New London, were married

April 15th, 1720. This of course is evidence of great importance and proves the descent.

William Brookfield's wife was named ELISABETH. (An error in the *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXIII, stated John Brookfield was granted letters of administration on the estate of his mother, Elisabeth, December 29th, 1725.) The original entry was as follows:

> Administration on the estate of Elisabeth Bissel late of Elisabethtown was granted December 29th, 1725 to Job Brookfield son and administrator.
>
> In the State House—An account by Job Brookfield Administrator of the estate of Elisabeth Bessel deceased. Endorsed on the reverse:—"Inventory of the estate of Elisabeth Besel als Brookfield. 1726 Essex."
>
> "November seventeenth in the year 1725, Elisabeth Besel deceased and Departed this life in the house of Jobe Brookfield her son."
>
> Inventory of the estate of Elisabeth Bessel late widow and "Relike of Joshua Besel deceased which widow deceased in Elisabethtown in the county of Essex." dated 25 Nov. 1725.

JONATHAN ROGERS (James Rogers III, page 125) was born according to the Milford, Conn. records, June 7th, 1656. He was drowned 1697 near Gull Island. He married March 2nd, 1678, NAOMI BURDICK of Newport, R. I. He was baptized in New London, Conn., March 2nd, 1674-75, by Elder Hiscox of Newport; and immediately following the baptism Jonathan and his brothers, James and John, were received as members of the Newport church, having been baptized some time previously by Mr. John Crandall of Westerly, R. I. (Reference: *Hubbard's Record*). He always adhered to the Sabbatarian principles. Jonathan Rogers lived on a farm on the Great Neck, given him by his father.

The inventory of the estate made by Daniel Witherell, taken in 1697, mentions seven children; the youngest, Katherine, married WILLIAM BROOKFIELD of Elizabeth, N. J. (Reference: *James Rogers of New London, Con-*

necticut and his Descendants, by James Swift Rogers, pages 46-47).

JONATHAN ROGERS.

CHILD OF

JAMES ROGERS (page 125) AND ELISABETH ROWLAND (page 125)

NAOMI BURDICK (Elder Robert Burdick III, page 125), wife of JONATHAN ROGERS, married March 2nd, 1678.

NAOMI BURDICK.

CHILD OF

ELDER ROBERT BURDICK (page 125) AND RUTH HUBBARD (page 126)

JOHN SOMERS (John Somers III, page 126), (John Somers II, page 152), (Nicholas Somers I, page 169), (Nicholas Somers, page 169), (William Somers, page 169), (John Somers, page 169), (John Somers, page 169), the pioneer, was born in Worcester, England in 1641. He died in Somers Point, Gloucester County (later Atlantic County), N. J. in 1723. He became a Quaker before leaving England, and was obliged to leave on account of this. He was Clerk of the Court, and Surveyor for the Egg Harbor District before 1690. He was one of the founders of the Egg Harbor Meeting. He built his house of bricks which he baked himself. It is still standing, and is occupied by one of his descendants. He was buried in the pine woods of his own plantation. His first wife died on the voyage to America. His second wife was HANNAH HODGKINS. The Somers family possessed an estate at Clifton in the parish of Severn Stoke, County of Gloucester, England.

The will of John Somers was made in Great Egg Harbor, N. J., January 8th, 1720-21; probated January 14th, 1739 (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXX, page 447). He

mentions his wife HANNAH, his sons Richard, JAMES and four others, also four daughters. He witnessed a will March 21st, 1704-05 (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXIII, page 112). He made an inventory at Great Egg Harbor. (Same vol., page 180.)

JOHN SOMERS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN SOMERS (page 126) AND ELISABETH —— (page 126)

HANNAH HODGKINS, wife of JOHN SOMERS, was born in Worcester, England, 1667; she died in 1738 at Great Egg Harbor. Her will was made at Great Egg Harbor, October 12th, 1737 (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXX, page 442). The will mentions Richard, JAMES, Samuel, Job and Edmund.

May 17th, 1729, money was paid to HANNAH SOMERS (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXII).

JEREMIAH ADAMS (John Adams III, page 126), (Jeremy Adams II, page 152) was born in August 1664; went with his mother, Abigail, and his step-father, John Betts, to Huntington, L. I. June 18th, 1688, John Betts conveyed to Jeremiah Adams a part of his farm on Crab Meadow Neck at Huntington. Jeremiah married ——, and removed to Great Egg Harbor, N. J., where letters of administration on his estate were granted to his son Jeremiah, December 16th, 1735. He evidently married twice. Jeremiah was the son of his first wife. He married 2nd, REBECCA —— (Reference: *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, page 317, 1905; also will of Rebecca Adams, August 31st, 1750).

REBECCA ADAMS.
ABIGAIL ADAMS.
SARAH ADAMS.
JEREMIAH ADAMS.
JOHN ADAMS.
JONATHAN ADAMS.

CHILDREN OF

JOHN ADAMS (page 126) AND ABIGAIL SMITH (page 126)

REBECCA —— ADAMS, wife of JEREMIAH ADAMS, left a will dated August 31st, 1750. It is not known what her name was. As she mentions her grandson-in-law, David Adams, son of Jeremiah Adams deceased, she evidently was not the mother of Jeremiah Adams who was made executor of his father's estate in 1735. She made Joseph Adams "her loving son," her executor. She also mentioned her daughter ABIGAIL SOMERS.

WILL OF REBECCA ADAMS

IN THE NAME OF GOD. Amen. This 31st day of August in the year of our Lord 1750. I Rebecca Addams, of Great Egg Harbor, Gloucester Co. in the Province of West New Jersey, widow, being sick of body, but of sane mind and memory and understanding as usual, do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following: etc. etc.

I give and bequeath unto my grandson in law David Adams son of Jeremiah Adams desceased 5 shillings.

I give to my loving daughter ABIGAIL SOMERS 5 shillings.

I give to my loving son Isaac Adams one cow and 2 stears.

I give to my loving daughter Sarah Conover one cow.

I give to my loving daughter Elisabeth Van Golder one cow.

I give to my loving daughter Estor Roberson one cow.

I give to my loving son Joseph Addams one cow.

I give to my loving great grandson John Hickman one yearling heife.

Isaac Addams, Sarah Conover, Elisabeth Van Golder, Estor Roberson, Joseph Addams were made residuary legatees.

Estor Hickman granddaughter was left her largest iron pot. Joseph Addams was made executor.

The above taken from a photoscopic copy in possession of the Sec'y of State of New Jersey at Trenton, N. J. Also I have a photostatic copy of the inventory and accounting of Joseph Addams dated December 28th, 1754.

TIMOTHY BRANDRETH was the first of this family to arrive in America. There is an account of him in the Appendix written by Charles P. Brandriff, a great-great-grandson. The *History of the Brandriff Family* is very accurate except for a few facts concerning the first Timothy. Mr. Lewis D. Cook has made some corrections and additions to the above, which will also be found in the Appendix. Timothy seems to have travelled about considerably after he reached the new world.

There was a marriage September 26th, 1674, in London, of a Mary Brandreth, daughter of Daniel Brandreth. While there is no proof to hand, Daniel was probably the father of our Timothy.

The first record we have of Timothy's presence in the Province of West Jersey was October 8th, 1681. He is referred to as owning land (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXIII, page 378). March 20th, 1683-84 he witnessed a marriage at Burlington (Stillwell's *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, Vol. II). From the same records, his ear-mark was registered August 8th, 1685. In 1705, Timothy was a resident in "Cohansey," Salem County (*Quaker Records*). He is next found in Cape May County (Reference: *New Jersey Archives*, 1st Series, page 556), a deed for 300 acres of land to him. Timothy married for his first wife before 1686 in the parish of Christ Church, Island of Barbados, Catherine Rodman; by her he had an only child, Mary. February 29th, 1706, asked permission from the Quaker Church to visit Flushing, L. I. According to the *Quaker Records*, February 9th, 1709, Mary Brandreth, daughter of Timothy Brandreth of West New Jersey, was married in Flushing, L. I. to Jonathan Hewstis of Westchester.

Timothy married a second wife whose name is unknown. He married for a third wife in 1706 Sarah Shaw, widow of Edmund Shaw of Salem County. The second wife whose name is unknown, was the mother of several children including our Timothy, Jr. Timothy, Jr. was a minor when Timothy, Sr. died in 1714. Timothy, Sr. is frequently mentioned in the

New Jersey Archives, Vol. XXIII, 1st Series, pages 382, 389, 536, 58, 310, 448. His will, July 3rd, 1714, refers to wife Sarah, his son Timothy, Jr., and several other children. He left 400 acres of land on Middle Creek of Great Egg Harbor (Reference: page 58, Vol. XXIII, *New Jersey Archives*, Series I).

May 20th, 1697, he was a member of the House of Representatives. He is referred to as one of the House who together with the Governor and Council signed an agreement to uphold the authority of the King. He was the first Sheriff of Cape May County. He was a Quaker, but frequently did things of which the Quakers did not approve. He married once at least outside the Quaker Church. When he became ill he recanted and was received back in the Church.

ROBERT LORD came from Springfield, Burlington County, to Woodbury, N. J. He died in 1735. He was a Quaker from Bury in Lancashire, England. He married ELIZABETH ——. Their daughter, Rachel Lord, married James Hughes.

ISAAC AYARS (Robert Ayars III, page 128) was born in Rhode Island. He married HANNAH BARRET (Reference: page 9, *Robert Ayars and His Descendants*, by Frank D. Andrews).

ISAAC AYARS.
Stephen Ayars.
Judah Ayars.
JOHN AYARS.
Caleb Ayars.
Joshua Ayars.
Esther Ayars.

CHILDREN OF

ROBERT AYARS (page 128) and ESTHER BOWEN (page 128)

HANNAH BARRET was the wife of ISAAC AYARS. This is all we know of her.

REV. TIMOTHY BROOKS (Timothy Brooks III, page 127), (Henry Brooks II, page 152) was born in Woburn, Mass., October 9th, 1661. He died in Bowentown, N. J. in 1715. His will was made January 26th, 1715-16 at Cohansey; proved February 10th, 1715-16 (Reference: Craig's *Genealogical Data*, page 33). He married in Swansea, Mass., November 10th, 1685, HANNAH BOWEN (Reference: Book of Town Records, Swansea, 1662-1705; also *Timothy Brooks of Massachusetts and his Descendants*, page 14).

REV. TIMOTHY BROOKS.

WAS THE SECOND OF NINE CHILDREN OF

TIMOTHY BROOKS (page 127) AND MARY RUSSELL (page 128)

JOHN AYARS (Robert Ayars III, page 128), died in March 1740-41. We know little of him except that he married CECELIA COLWELL (Reference: *Robert Ayars and his Descendants*, by Andrews, page 9).

ISAAC AYARS.
STEPHEN AYARS.
JUDAH AYARS.
JOHN AYARS.
CALEB AYARS.
JOSHUA AYARS.
ESTHER AYARS.

CHILDREN OF

ROBERT AYARS (page 128) AND ESTHER BOWEN (page 128)

CECELIA COLWELL was the wife of JOHN AYARS. This is all we know of her.

JOHN PAYSON (Edward Payson III, page 130) was a freeman of Dorchester, Mass. in 1660. He was baptized in Roxbury, June 16th, 1643. He married BATHSHEBA TILESTON.

JOHN PAYSON.

CHILD OF

EDWARD PAYSON (page 130) AND MARY ELLIOT (page 130)

BATHSHEBA TILESTON (Thomas Tileston III, page 131), wife of JOHN PAYSON, was born in 1649 (Reference: Savage).

BATHSHEBA TILESTON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS TILESTON (page 131) AND ELISABETH —— (page 131)

EBENEZER LEDYARD was born in Bradford, Wilshire County, England; married in Yarborough, a woman, name unknown.

EBENEZER LEDYARD.

SON OF

JOHN LEDYARD (page 131) AND ELISABETH HILLIARD (page 131)

JUDGE BENJAMIN YOUNGS (Benjamin Youngs III, page 131), (Rev. John Youngs II, page 155), (Rev. Edward Youngs I, page 170) was born in 1668. He was Deputy to the General Court, July 29th, 1742. After his father's death was Town Clerk and Recorder for 44 years; Supervisor 5 years; in 1692 Judge of the Common Pleas. He ever lived in Southold, L. I. He married MARY GROVER (Reference: *Town Records of Southold, L. I.*).

MARY GROVER (Simon Grover III, page 131), (Samuel Grover II, page 155), wife of JUDGE BENJAMIN YOUNGS, was born March 5th, 1674. She was married in 1695 (Reference: *Southold Records*).

MARY GROVER.

WAS THE CHILD OF

SIMON GROVER (page 131) AND ELISABETH MOORE (page 132)

JAMES AVERY, 3RD (James Avery 2nd, III, page 130), (Capt. James Avery II, page 154), (Christopher Avery I, page 169) was born April 20th, 1673. He died September 18th, 1754. He married MARY GRISWOLD, 1696 (Reference: *Avery Genealogy*, pages 28-29).

JAMES AVERY, 3RD.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JAMES AVERY, 2ND (page 130) AND DEBORAH STALLYON (page 130)

MARY GRISWOLD (Captain John Griswold III, page 132), (Edward Griswold II, page 156), wife of JAMES AVERY, 3RD, was born February 1st, 1675. She died November 26th, 1750; married 1696 (Reference: *Killingsworth*, Vol. I, page 341; also Stiles, *Ancient Windsor*, page 352).

MARY GRISWOLD.

WAS THE CHILD OF

CAPT. JOHN GRISWOLD (page 132) AND MARY BEMAS (page 132)

WILLIAM LATHAM (Joseph Latham III, page 132), (Cary Latham II, page 156) was born July 9th, 1670. He died November 6th, 1732. He married HANNAH MORGAN, June 30th, 1698 in Groton, Conn. They ever resided in Groton (Reference: *Morgan Genealogy*, page 24).

WILLIAM LATHAM.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOSEPH LATHAM (page 132) AND MARY —— (page 132)

HANNAH MORGAN (Capt. James Morgan, Jr. III, page 133), (James Morgan II, page 153), (William Morgan I, page 169), wife of WILLIAM LATHAM, was born in Groton, Conn., June 8th, 1674. She died April 21st, 1727; married June 30th, 1698 (Reference: *Morgan Genealogy*, page 24).

JAMES MORGAN.
WILLIAM MORGAN.
MERCY MORGAN, married Thomas Starr.
HANNAH MORGAN, married William Latham.
ELISABETH MORGAN.
JERUSHA MORGAN.

CHILDREN OF

CAPT. JAMES MORGAN, JR. (page 133) AND MARY VINE (page 133)

JOHN BARBER (Thomas Barber III, page 133) was baptized July 24th, 1642; married September 2nd, 1663 to BATHSHEBA COGGIN (Reference: Savage, Vol. I, page 113). He removed from Windsor to Springfield in 1671. In 1684 he was in Suffield where he was Deacon, and one of the Selectmen (Reference: Stiles, *History of Ancient Windsor*, also family Bible of Nancy Morgan Barber, copy in the New England Genealogical Society Library). John Barber of Springfield, May 19th, 1676, in list of Soldiers in King Philip's War (Reference: *History of Deerfield*). He died May 14th, 1712 (Reference: Stiles, page 50). Of his wife we know nothing except that she married JOHN BARBER.

JOHN BARBER.

CHILD OF

THOMAS BARBER (page 133) AND JOAN OR JANE —— (page 134)

JONATHAN BALL (Francis Ball III, page 134) was born October 6th, 1645. He died May 21st, 1741. He married March 13th, 1674, SARAH MILLER. He was Captain of a

train band (Reference: Savage, Vol. I, pages 106-07; *American Ancestry*, Vol. VI, page 106).

JONATHAN BALL.

CHILD OF

FRANCIS BALL (page 134) AND ABIGAIL BURT (page 134)

SARAH MILLER (George Miller III, page 134) was the wife of JONATHAN BALL (Reference: Caulkins).

REV. JAMES NOYES (Rev. James Noyes III, page 134), (Rev. William Noyes II, page 157) was born March 11th, 1640, at Newbury, Mass. He died December 30th, 1719. He married September 11th, 1674 DOROTHY STANTON. He preached 55 years in Stonington, Conn. He was one of the founders of Yale College (Reference: Savage, Vol. I, page 297; *Stanton Genealogy*, page 69; Sibly's *Harvard Graduates*, page 45; Trumbull's *History of Connecticut*, Vol. I, pages 238, 420).

REV. JAMES NOYES.

WAS THE CHILD OF

REV. JAMES NOYES (page 134) AND SARAH BROWN (page 134)

DOROTHY STANTON (Thomas Stanton III, page 135), (Thomas Stanton II, page 157), wife of REV. JAMES NOYES, was born in 1651. She died January 19th, 1742, in her 92nd year (Reference: *Lord Monograph*, 1743; *Noyes Genealogy*; also Savage). She married September 11th, 1674 (Reference: Goodwin; also *Stanton Genealogy*, page 71).

DOROTHY STANTON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS STANTON (page 135) AND ANN LORD (page 135)

GOVERNOR PELEG SANFORD (John Sanford III, page 135) was born in Portsmouth, May 10th, 1639. He died in Newport, R. I., January 18th, 1701 (Reference: Austin's *History of Rhode Island,* page 71). His second wife was MARY CODDINGTON. They were married December 1st, 1674 (Reference: *Sanford Genealogy,* page 7). Governor Sanford was General Treasurer of the Colony, 1678-79-80-81; Major, 1679; Governor, 1680-81-82-83; Lieutenant-Colonel, 1687 (Reference: Austin's *History of Rhode Island,* page 172).

GOVERNOR PELEG SANFORD.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN SANFORD (page 135) AND BRIDGET HUTCHINSON (page 135)

MARY CODDINGTON (Governor William Coddington III, page 136), wife of GOVERNOR PELEG SANFORD, was born May 16th, 1654. She died in March 1693. She was married December 1st, 1674.

MARY CODDINGTON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

GOVERNOR WILLIAM CODDINGTON (page 136) AND ANN BRINLEY (page 136)

JOHN DENISON (Captain George Denison III, page 136), (William Denison II, page 159), (John Denison I, page 171) was born in Roxbury, Mass., June 14th, 1646. He died in 1698. He lived and died in Stonington. He married in 1667, PHOEBE LAY (Reference: Savage, Vol. II, page 37).

JOHN DENISON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

CAPTAIN GEORGE DENISON (page 136) AND ANN BORRODALE (page 137)

PHOEBE LAY (Robert Lay III, page 137), wife of JOHN DENISON, was born January 5th, 1651; married 1667, JOHN DENISON (Reference: Savage, Vol. III, page 65; also, *New England Genealogical Register*, page 172, Vol. LXII, 1908).

PHOEBE LAY.

WAS THE CHILD OF

ROBERT LAY (page 137) AND SARAH FENNER (page 137)

JUDGE DANIEL WITHERELL (William W. Witherell III, page 137) was born in Maidstone, Kent, England, November 29th, 1630. He died in New London, Conn., April 14th, 1719. He left most of his property to his grandsons, Daniel and Witherell Denison. He was Clerk of Scituate 1668-1685. He married GRACE BREWSTER, August 4th, 1659.

JUDGE DANIEL WITHERELL.

WAS THE CHILD OF

WILLIAM W. WITHERELL (page 137) AND MARY —— (page 137)

GRACE BREWSTER (Jonathan Brewster III, page 137), (Elder William Brewster II, page 159), (William Brewster I, page 171), wife of JUDGE DANIEL WITHERELL, was married August 4th, 1659.

GRACE BREWSTER.
HANNAH BREWSTER.

CHILDREN OF

JONATHAN BREWSTER (page 137) AND LUCRETIA OLDHAM (page 138)

SAMUEL STARR (Thomas Starr III, page 138), (Dr. Comfort Starr II, page 160) was born in 1646 (Reference:

Mrs. Haxtum). He died in 1688. He bought a house in 1664. He was in New London in 1663. He married HANNAH BREWSTER, December 25th, 1664.

SAMUEL STARR.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS STARR (page 138) AND —— (page 138)

HANNAH BREWSTER (Jonathan Brewster III, page 137), (Elder William Brewster II, page 159), (William Brewster I, page 171), wife of SAMUEL STARR.

HANNAH BREWSTER.
GRACE BREWSTER.

CHILDREN OF

JONATHAN BREWSTER (page 137) AND LUCRETIA OLDHAM (page 138)

JACOB PLATT (Isaac Platt III, page 138), (Richard Platt II, page 161) was born in Huntington, L. I., September 29th, 1682. He married ABIGAIL COREY (Reference: Mr. Henry B. Platt employed a genealogist named Sheppard to find out the parentage of Benoni Platt of Bedford, N. Y.). He spent considerable time looking up records of Huntington. He came to the conclusion that Benoni was the grandchild of Isaac Platt and that either Jacob or John Platt, sons of Isaac, was his father. Mr. Alrick Mann, a very clever genealogist, went into further details. He decided that Jacob was undoubtedly the father of Benoni. His arguments will be found in the Appendix of this volume.

JACOB PLATT.

WAS THE CHILD OF

ISAAC PLATT (page 138) AND ELISABETH WOOD (page 139)

ABIGAIL COREY (John Corey III, page 139), (John Corey II, page 161), wife of JACOB PLATT, was born in

Huntington, L. I. She married first, JACOB PLATT, then George Dibell, and moved over to Greenwich, Conn. They joined the church there, and George Dibble and family are mentioned, also his wife's son Benoni. It is presumed that her first husband, Jacob Platt, only lived a short while after their marriage. Benoni means "Son of my sorrow" (Reference: *New York Genealogical and Biographical Register*, page 19, A 1900 for Corey Family).

ABIGAIL COREY.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN COREY, JR. (page 139) AND MARY CORNISH (page 139)

RICHARD BRUSH (Thomas Brush III, page 139) was born about 1643. He married 1669 in Huntington, L. I., JOHANNAH (HANNAH) COREY. She witnessed a will January 13th, 1699 (Reference: *Huntington Town Records*, II, page 238).

RICHARD BRUSH.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS BRUSH (page 139) AND REBECCA CONKLIN (page 139)

JOHANNAH COREY (John Corey, Sr. II, page 161), wife of RICHARD BRUSH, according to *Huntington Town Records* II, page 238. She witnessed a will January 13th, 1699. Same records, I, page 345, gives the names of her children.

JOHANNAH COREY.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN COREY, SR. (page 161) AND ANN —— (page 161)

JOHN INGERSOLL (John Ingersoll III, page 140) was born May 11th, 1674, in Huntington, L. I. He married

ELISABETH ——, and lived at Huntington until October 21st, 1710. He probably moved to Oyster Bay. He resided there in April 1719, when he bought from Thomas Brush a tract of land in Connecticut. John Ingersoll is first mentioned in *Stamford Town Records*, 1720, as living toward the north end of "Long Ridge." April 18th, 1727, he bought of John Lyon, Jr. of Greenwich, 100 acres in "not yet divided in Fourcorners purchase," Westchester, N. Y. (Reference: Vol. C, page 170, *Stamford Land Records*). It is probable that he took up his residence in Bedford soon after giving deeds of "Long Ridge" to his sons, in 1731-33, Nathaniel, Simon, Samuel, John, Daniel, and Josiah (Reference: *Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America*, by Lillian D. Avery, page 351).

JOHN INGERSOLL.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN INGERSOLL, SR. (page 140) AND JANE SKIDMORE (page 140)

SAMUEL PALMER was married twice. His second wife was HANNAH CROSS (Reference: *Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family*).

CAPTAIN EPHRAEM GOODRICH (William Goodrich III, page 140), (John Goodrich II, page 162), (William Goodrich I, page 162) was born June 2nd, 1663. He died February 27th, 1739. He married May 20th, 1684, SARAH TREAT. He lived at Rocky Hill. He was a Captain of the trained band (Reference: Savage, Vol. II, page 274; *Treat Genealogy*, page 35; *Goodrich Genealogy*, page 35).

CAPTAIN EPHRAEM GOODRICH.

WAS THE CHILD OF

WILLIAM GOODRICH (page 140) AND SARAH MARVIN (page 140)

SARAH TREAT (Major Richard Treat III, page 141), (Richard Treat I, page 171), (Robert Treat, page 171), (Richard Treat, page 171), wife of CAPTAIN EPHRAEM GOODRICH, was born June 1664. She died January 26th, 1711-12; married May 20th, 1684 (Reference: *Treat Genealogy*, page 35; *Goodrich Genealogy*, page 37; *Talcott Genealogy*, page 235).

SARAH TREAT.

WAS THE CHILD OF

MAJOR RICHARD TREAT (page 141) AND SARAH COLEMAN (page 141)

CAPTAIN JOHN SAVAGE (Sergeant John Savage III, page 141) was born at Middletown, Conn., December 1st, 1652 (Reference: *New England Genealogical Register*, page 312-13, Vol. XLVIII). He died October 31st, 1726. He married May 30th, 1682, MARY RANNEY. He lived in the part of the town now Cromwell. He was Captain of the north train band of Middletown, 1711.

CAPTAIN JOHN SAVAGE.

WAS THE CHILD OF

SERGEANT JOHN SAVAGE (page 141) AND ELISABETH DUBBIN (Daubin) (Dublin) (page 141)

MARY RANNEY (Thomas Ranney III, page 142), wife of CAPTAIN JOHN SAVAGE, lived in Middletown. She was born in October 1665. She died August 19th, 1734 (Reference: *Hubbard Genealogy*, page 274).

MARY RANNEY.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS RANNEY (page 142) AND MARY HUBBARD (page 142)

JOHN EDWARDS (Joseph Edwards III, page 142), (John Edwards II, page 163) was born May 30th, 1679. He

died March 25th, 1716, at Rocky Hill. He was married May 15th, 1707, to LUCY DEMING (Reference: Stiles, *Ancient Windsor*, page 314).

JOHN EDWARDS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOSEPH EDWARDS (page 142) AND SARAH —— (page 142)

LUCY DEMING (Jonathan Deming III, page 142), (John Deming II, page 163), wife of JOHN EDWARDS, was born February 16th, 1674. She was married May 15th, 1707 (Reference: *Wethersfield*, by Stiles; also *Talcott Genealogy*).

LUCY DEMING.

CHILD OF

JONATHAN DEMING (page 142) AND ELISABETH GILBERT (page 143)

EBENEZER LELAND (Henry Leland III, page 143) was born January 25th, 1657. He died in 1742. He lived in Sherborn, Mass. He was a farmer. He married DEBORAH ——.

EBENEZER LELAND.

WAS THE CHILD OF

HENRY LELAND (page 143) AND MARGARET BADCOCK (page 143)

DEACON BENONI LARNED (Isaac Larned III, page 143), (William Larned II, page 164) was born December 4th, 1656. He died April 10th, 1738 in Sherborn, Mass. He was married in 1689 to SARAH MOORE (Reference: *Records of Sherborn*; also Pierce's *History of Grafton*).

DEACON BENONI LARNED.

WAS THE CHILD OF

ISAAC LARNED (page 143) AND MARY STEARNS (page 143)

SARAH MOORE, wife of DEACON BENONI LARNED, lived in Sudbury. She was married in 1689. She died January 25th, 1736. Little else is known of her.

JOHN WARREN, 3RD (John Warren, 2nd III, page 144), (John Warren, 1st II, page 165) was born in 1678. He died in 1726. He married in 1699, ABIGAIL HASTINGS (Reference: *Hastings Memorial*, page 26).

JOHN WARREN, 3RD.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN WARREN, 2ND (page 144) AND MICHEL JENNISON (page 144)

ABIGAIL HASTINGS (John Hastings III, page 144), (Thomas Hastings II, page 165), wife of JOHN WARREN, 3RD, was born December 8th, 1679. She died July 19th, 1710. Married in 1699.

ABIGAIL HASTINGS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN HASTINGS (page 144) AND ABIGAIL HAMMOND (page 145)

JOSEPH STONE (Samuel Stone III, page 145), (Gregory Stone II, page 165), (David Stone I, page 173), (Simon Stone, page 173), (4 more generations) was born at Cambridge Farms (now Lexington), in 1670. March 6th, 1698-99, he and four others were granted liberty to build seats for their wives in the meetinghouse there. He died January 17th, 1702-03. SARAH, his wife, rendered an account of his estate December 13th, 1705. Little else is known of her, except that she afterwards married Joseph Watie (Reference: *Gregory Stone Genealogy*, by J. Gardner Bartlett).

JOSEPH STONE.

WAS THE CHILD OF

SAMUEL STONE (page 145) AND SARAH STEARNS (page 145)

THOMAS ORTON was born in England in 1618. In just what year he reached Windsor is unknown, probably in 1636. He married there, June 16th, 1641, MARGARET PRATT. He remained in Windsor, Conn., fourteen years. In 1655 he moved with his family to Farmington where he resided the remainder of his life. He was one of the original settlers and proprietors of Farmington. In 1672 a list of the valley lands shows him owning property. He died after May 7th, 1688. On that date THOMAS disposed of his estate by gifts of deeds to his children (Reference: *Town Records of Farmington*). He left several daughters and one son JOHN (Reference: *Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Orton of Windsor, Conn.*, by Edward Orton).

JOHN JUDSON (Captain Joseph Judson III, page 146), (William Judson II, page 166) was born December 2nd, 1647. He died January 12th, 1709. He was married March 12th, 1673-74 to ELISABETH CHAPMAN (Reference: Cothren's *History of Woodbury, Conn.*).

JOHN JUDSON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

CAPTAIN JOSEPH JUDSON (page 146) AND SARAH PORTER (page 146)

JOHN DALGLISH (Robert Dalglish III, page 147) was born in Milford, Conn., in 1661. He went with his family to Newark, N. J., in 1666. He married SARAH WARD in Newark. They had five children, NATHANIEL, Mary, Phoebe, Rachel and Samuel (Reference: *Descendants of George Denison*, by John Denison; Baldwin Appendix, page 338). He died in 1720, intestate (Reference: *Index of Wills, New Jersey*, Vol. I, page 368, Essex County). In April 28th, 1714, Sergeant John Dalgleish was chosen to regulate boundaries of property in Newark (Reference: *Records of Newark*, Collection of the New Jersey Historical Society, page 125).

JOHN DALGLISH.
SAMUEL DALGLISH.
ESTHER DALGLISH.

CHILDREN OF
ROBERT DALGLISH (page 147) AND MARY DENISON (page 147)

SARAH WARD (Nathaniel Ward III, page 147), wife of JOHN DALGLISH, was married in Newark, N. J.

SARAH WARD.

WAS THE CHILD OF
NATHANIEL WARD (page 147)

ISAAC HALSEY (Thomas Halsey III, page 148), (Thomas Halsey II, page 166), (Robert Halsey I, page 173), (William Halsey, page 173), (John Halsey, page 173) was probably born 1628-29. He died in 1725. In 1698 was a trustee of Southampton, L. I., December 6th, 1686, in the Dongan patent. July 12th, 1712, was still living. A broken stone in the graveyard says Isaac Halsey died January 31st, 1725. He married Mary —— (Reference: *Genealogy of Thomas Halsey of Hertsfordshire, England and Southampton, L. I.*).

ISAAC HALSEY.

WAS THE CHILD OF
THOMAS HALSEY (page 148) AND PHOEBE —— (page 148)

Chapter 10

III GENERATION

Chapter 10

III GENERATION

JAMES ROGERS. In the *Genealogy of James Rogers of New London and his Descendants*, page 47, it says: James Rogers of New London might have been the James Rogers who came over in the Increase, in 1635, instead of the James Rogers afterward prominent in Rhode Island.

In 1637 he was one of six men from Saybrook who under Captain Underhill took part in the Pequot War. He went to Stratford, and married there, ELISABETH ROWLAND, daughter of Samuel Rowland. He joined Mr. Prudden's Congregational Church in 1654; his wife had joined the same church in 1652. Some of the children were baptized there. He had dealings in New London as early as 1656. He was made Freeman, March 14th, 1660-61. He was probably a native of England. He is supposed to have been born there in 1615. He died in New London in 1687. He was married in Stratford to ELISABETH ROWLAND. Their children were Joseph, John, Bathsheba, James, Jonathan and ELISABETH.

ELISABETH ROWLAND (Samuel Rowland II, page 151), wife of JAMES ROGERS of New London, was married in Stratford. She joined Mr. Prudden's Congregational Church in 1652. Her children were baptized in the Milford Church.

ELISABETH ROWLAND.

WAS THE DAUGHTER OF

SAMUEL ROWLAND (page 151)

ROBERT BURDICK, lived in Westerly, R. I. He was made Freeman, May 22nd, 1655. He died in 1692. He was an Elder in the Baptist Church, and a very active one. He

and his wife had eight children. NAOMI was the fourth child (Reference: *Hubbard Family*, by Day).

RUTH HUBBARD (Samuel Hubbard II, page 151), (James Hubbard I, page 151), wife of ROBERT BURDICK, was born January 11th, 1640, in Springfield, Mass. May 5th, 1643, she was in Westerly, R. I. She died in Westerly, in 1691.

RUTH HUBBARD.

WAS THE CHILD OF

SAMUEL HUBBARD (page 151) AND TACY COOPER (page 151)

JOHN SOMERS (John Somers II, page 151), (Nicholas Somers I, page 169), (Nicholas Somers, page 169), (William Somers, page 169), (John Somers, page 169) lived in St. Clements, England. He was baptized February 13th, 1624. He died in 1661. He married ELISABETH ——. She died February 9th, 1694. Their son, John Somers, was the founder of our branch of the Somers family in America.

JOHN SOMERS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN SOMERS (page 151) AND —— (wife's name unknown).

JOHN ADAMS (Jeremy Adams II, page 152). Of this man little is known except the date of his death which was September 16th, 1670, and the inventory of his estate. His widow ABIGAIL SMITH, married John Betts of Wethersfield. On January 26th, 1680, John Betts bought a farm at Huntington, L. I. It is probable that at this time John Betts and his wife Abigail, widow of John Adams, removed with the Adams children to Huntington. They were there by 1684.

John Adams married August 26th, 1657, ABIGAIL SMITH, daughter of Richard Smith (Reference: *New Eng-*

land Genealogical and Historical Register, 1905, page 316). also *Colonial Families of America,* Vol. VI, page 312).

JOHN ADAMS.
ANN ADAMS.
HANNAH ADAMS.
SAMUEL ADAMS.
HESTER ADAMS.
SARAH ADAMS.

CHILDREN OF
JEREMY ADAMS (page 152) AND REBECCA —— (page 152)

ABIGAIL SMITH (Richard Smith II), wife of JOHN ADAMS, was married August 26th, 1657. After John Adams' death, September 6th, 1670, she married John Betts and removed to Huntington, L. I., with the Adams children.

ABIGAIL SMITH.

WAS THE DAUGHTER OF
RICHARD SMITH OF MIDDLETOWN, CONN.

TIMOTHY BROOKS (Henry Brooks II, page 152) was born in Concord, Mass., shortly after his parents came to America. He moved to Woburn with his parents, 1648-49. His will was made March 12th, 1708; proved November 7th, 1712. He married in Woburn, December 21st, 1659, MARY RUSSELL. About that year the couple moved to Billerica. He became a strong supporter of the Baptist Church. With fifty-four others he petitioned the Court of New Plymouth for the formation of the township of Swansea. Here was one of the first Baptist Churches in America. In 1675 Timothy Brooks was allowed two soldiers to defend his property from the Indians of "King Phillip" in Billerica. His wife died September 15th, 1680. He then moved to Swansea. He married Mehitable Kinsley, a widow.

About 1687 a little colony of Baptists located along the river in New Jersey called by the Indians "Cohanso." During the summer of 1690 a band of Baptists came to the Cohansey settlement, in Cumberland County, N. J. Among others was TIMOTHY BROOKS. They named their settlement "Bowentown" (Reference: *Timothy Brooks of Massachusetts and His Descendants*).

TIMOTHY BROOKS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

HENRY BROOKS (page 152) AND MOTHER UNKNOWN

MARY RUSSELL (John Russell II, page 152), wife of TIMOTHY BROOKS, married at Woburn, Mass., December 21st, 1659. She died in Billerica, September 15th, 1680.

MARY RUSSELL.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN RUSSELL (page 152) AND ELISABETH —— (page 152)

ROBERT AYARS was born about 1650. In 1664 he was in Hopkinton, R. I., now known as Westerly. He was a Sabbatarian. In 1685 with his family he removed to New Jersey. November 21st, 1705, he purchased 2,200 acres in what is now the town of Shiloh. That part of the country was called Cohansey. He lived there thirty years. His will was made February 25th, 1716; proved May 1st, 1719. He married ESTHER BOWEN (Reference: *Robert Ayars and and his Descendants*, pages 5, 6, 7, 8).

LIEUTENANT JOHN MORGAN (James Morgan II, page 153), (William Morgan I, page 169) was born in New London, March 30th, 1645. He died in 1712 (Caulkins, page 311). The *Genealogy of James Morgan and his Descendants*, by Nathaniel H. Morgan, states as follows:

JOHN MORGAN married Rachel Dymond by whom he had seven children. After her death he married Widow Elisabeth Williams (daughter of Lieutenant-Governor William Jones of New Haven, and granddaughter of Governor Theophilus Eton) by whom he had eight children. He removed to Preston about 1692, and died in 1712, aged sixty-seven. In his will dated August 23rd, 1711; proved February 12th, 1712, he names his wife Elisabeth and thirteen of his children as then living. He also, like his father and brother James, was a prominent public man; Indian Commissioner and Adviser, Deputy to the General Court in 1690 from New London, and in 1693-94 from Preston. Reference: besides *Morgan Genealogy*, Savage, Vol. II, page 568, says, "John Morgan and Elisabeth's first child was born 1690. Her name was Elisabeth". Savage, Vol. II, page 97, states that Elisabeth Jones married John Morgan. "She was the daughter of Lieutenant-Governor William Jones".

LIEUTENANT JOHN MORGAN.
CAPTAIN JAMES MORGAN.
HANNAH MORGAN.
JOSEPH MORGAN.
ABRAHAM MORGAN.

CHILDREN OF

JAMES MORGAN (page 153) AND MARGERY HILL (page 153)

ELISABETH JONES (Lieutenant-Governor William Jones II, page 153), (Colonel John Jones I, page 153), wife of LIEUTENANT JOHN MORGAN, was born August 28th, 1664 (Reference: Savage, Vol. II, page 568). She was the widow of Williams.

ELISABETH JONES.

WAS THE CHILD OF

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNOR WILLIAM JONES (page 153) AND HANNAH ETON (page 154)

JAMES AVERY, JR. (James Avery II, page 154), (Christopher Avery I, page 169) was born in New London, Conn., December 15th, 1646 (Reference: Register of births in New London). He was Deputy to the General Court six times, 1690-1702; was Captain of the Train Band. He died March 27th, 1729. He married February 18th, 1669 to DEBORAH STALLYON (Reference: *Genealogy of the Avery Family of Groton, Conn.*)

JAMES AVERY, JR.

WAS THE CHILD OF

CAPTAIN JAMES AVERY (page 154) AND JOANNA GREENSLADE (page 155)

DEBORAH STALLYON (Edward Stallyon II, page 155), wife of JAMES AVERY, JR., is referred to in Sweet's *Avery Genealogy*, page 28. She was married by Judge Daniel Witherell, in New London County, to James Avery, Jr. (*Newling Genealogical Magazine*, page 495, Vol. L).

DEBORAH STALLYON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

EDWARD STALLYON (page 155) AND MARGARET —— (page 155)

EDWARD PAYSON was born in England in 1613. He lived in Roxbury; died 1689 in Dorchester, Mass. He married MARY ELIOT, June 21st, 1643. He was made Freeman May 13th, 1640 (Reference: Savage, Vol. III, page 373). He was baptized at Naying, County Essex, October 3rd, 1613 (Reference: *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. XXVIII, 1874, page 144).

MARY ELIOT (Benoit Eliot II, page 155), wife of EDWARD PAYSON, was married June 21st, 1642 (1643, according to another account). She was baptized at Naying, County Essex, England, March 11th, 1620-21 (Reference:

New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XXVIII, 1874, page 144).

MARY ELIOT.

WAS THE CHILD OF

BENOIT ELIOT OR ELLIOT (page 155)

THOMAS TILESTON married ELISABETH ——. He was made Freeman March 9th, 1637. He was born 1611. He died June 24th, 1694 (Reference: Savage, Vol. III, page 373).

JOHN LEDYARD was a prosperous merchant of Bristol, England. He purchased lands in Bradford, in the County of Wiltshire in 1658. Thereafter he made his home there. He married in 1665, ELISABETH HILLIARD, who lived in Wiltshire County, town of Bradford, England.

BENJAMIN YOUNGS (Rev. John Youngs, II, page 155), (Rev. Edward Youngs I, page 170), the oldest son by John Youngs' second wife, was one of the Patentees of Southold, L. I., 1676; Town Clerk 1674-1680 (Reference: Records from 1674-1696); for twenty years, Justice of the Peace. He died in 1696. The name of his wife is unknown.

BENJAMIN YOUNGS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

REV. JOHN YOUNGS (page 155) AND MARY —— (page 155)

SIMON GROVER (Samuel Grover II, page 155) died in November 1705. He married ELISABETH MOORE.

SIMON GROVER.

WAS THE CHILD OF

SAMUEL GROVER (page 155)

ELISABETH MOORE (Thomas Moore II, page 155), (Thomas Moore I, page 170) was baptized at Salem, Mass., August 31st, 1647. She died February 14th, 1720. She was the wife of SIMON GROVER.

ELISABETH MOORE.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS MOORE (page 155) AND MARTHA YOUNGS (page 156)

CAPTAIN JOHN GRISWOLD (Edward Griswold II, page 156) was born August 1st, 1652. He died July 3rd, 1717. He married MARY BEMAS, November 18th, 1672 (Reference: *Killingsworth*, Vol. I).

CAPTAIN JOHN GRISWOLD.

WAS THE CHILD OF

EDWARD GRISWOLD (page 156) AND MARGARET —— (page 156)

MARY BEMAS (James Bemas II, page 156), wife of CAPTAIN JOHN GRISWOLD, was married November 18th, 1672 (Reference: *Killingsworth*, Vol. I).

MARY BEMAS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JAMES BEMAS (page 156) AND MARY —— (page 156)

JOSEPH LATHAM (Cary Latham II, page 156) was born in Boston, October 2nd, 1642. He died in 1700. He married MARY —— at Newfoundland (Reference: Caulkins, page 372).

JOSEPH LATHAM.

WAS THE CHILD OF

CARY LATHAM (page 156) AND ELISABETH MASTERS (page 156)

CAPTAIN JAMES MORGAN, JR. (James Morgan II, page 153), (William Morgan I, page 169) was born in Roxbury in 1644; baptized March 3rd, 1644. He died in Groton, Conn., December 8th, 1711. He married MARY VINE, November 1666 (Reference: Caulkins).

He was a very prominent and good citizen of Groton. At the first town meeting, held after the town was incorporated in December 1705, he was the moderator. He was chosen every year, until his death in 1711, to the same office. He was Captain of the first "Train Band" in Groton, 1692. He was chosen Deputy to the General Court from New London from 1689 to 1700; Deputy from the new town of Groton in 1706; and also Indian Commissioner. He lived and died in the old patriarchal homestead of his father (Reference: *Genealogy of James Morgan and his Descendants*, by Nathaniel Morgan, page 22).

HANNAH MORGAN.
JAMES MORGAN.
JOHN MORGAN.
JOSEPH MORGAN.
ABRAHAM MORGAN.

CHILDREN OF
JAMES MORGAN (page 153) AND MARGERY HILL (page 153)

MARY VINE, wife of CAPTAIN JAMES MORGAN, was born in England, 1641. She died in 1689 of "throat distemper." After her death her husband married Hannah, but Mary had 6 children, two of whom, Mercy and Hannah, are both progenitors of the author of this book (Reference: pages 23-24, *Morgan Genealogy*). She was married in 1666.

THOMAS BARBER. In a book, *Lists of Persons Sailing from Great Britain to the American Plantations*, by Hotten, is a statement that: "THOMAS BARBER came to New England in the "Christian." March 16th, 1634, the ship

left England. His age was 21. He was therefore born in 1613. He died in 1662. He married JOAN or JANE ——, October 7th, 1640 (Reference: Savage, Vol. I, pages 113-14). He was a Sergeant in the Pequot War.

FRANCIS BALL was drowned in the Black River in 1640. He lived in Dorchester and Springfield. He married ABIGAIL BURT (Reference: Hinman's *History of the Puritans*).

ABIGAIL BURT (Henry Burt II, page 157), wife of FRANCIS BALL, was born in England, 1623. She died February 5th, 1692. She married three times (Reference: *Burt Genealogy*, page 233).

ABIGAIL BURT.

WAS THE CHILD OF

HENRY BURT (page 157) AND EULALIA —— (page 157)

GEORGE MILLER lived in Groton; married in 1679. He died in 1690 (Reference: Caulkins).

REV. JAMES NOYES (Rev. William Noyes II, page 157), of Newbury, Mass., was born in 1608 in Choulderton, in Wiltshire, England. He came over in 1634. He died October 22nd, 1656. He married SARAH BROWN in 1634 (Reference: Savage, Vol. III, page 297).

REV. JAMES NOYES.

WAS THE CHILD OF

REV. WILLIAM NOYES (page 157) AND —— PARKER (page 157)

SARAH BROWN (Joseph Brown II, page 157), wife of REV. JAMES NOYES, was married in 1634. She died September 13th, 1691 (Reference: *Noyes Genealogy*, page 6).

SARAH BROWN.

WAS THE DAUGHTER OF

JOSEPH BROWN (page 157)

THOMAS STANTON (Thomas Stanton II, page 157) was married to ANN LORD (Reference: *Goodwin Genealogy*). She died in 1678 (Reference: Caulkins, page 296) 1667, according to Goodwin. Vol. IV, page 167 of Savage, states that Thomas Stanton came from Virginia whither he had gone from London, at the age of 20. He was therefore born in 1615. He learned the Indian language, and was in Hartford in 1637. He was made interpreter for the colony. He settled at Stonington, Conn., in 1658. With him was ANN LORD, his wife. She was the daughter of Thomas Lord. Hotten, *List of Persons Transported from the Port of London in* 1635, page 36, gives his name, and age 20.

THOMAS STANTON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS STANTON (page 157) AND KATHERINE WASHINGTON (page 157)

ANN LORD (Dr. Thomas Lord II, page 157), wife of THOMAS STANTON, was born in England in 1621. She died in 1688 (Reference: Caulkins, page 297; also *Lord Monograph*, page 265).

ANN LORD.

WAS THE CHILD OF

DR. THOMAS LORD (page 157) AND DOROTHY —— (page 157)

JOHN SANFORD was born in England. He died at Portsmouth in 1653. He married in 1636, BRIDGET HUTCHINSON.

BRIDGET HUTCHINSON (William Hutchinson II, page 157), (Edward Hutchinson I, page 171), (John Hutchin-

son, page 171), wife of JOHN SANFORD, was baptized January 15th, 1618-19. She was married 1636; died in 1698.

BRIDGET HUTCHINSON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

GOVERNOR WILLIAM HUTCHINSON OF RHODE ISLAND (page 157) AND ANN MARBURY (HUTCHINSON), THE CELEBRATED ANN HUTCHINSON (page 158)

GOVERNOR WILLIAM CODDINGTON. Pages xvi, xvii and xviii of *Original Lists of Persons Sailing from Great Britain to the American Plantations*, by Hotten, states that William Coddington was a member of the Town of Boston, County Lincoln, England. Among others he refused to pay a tax he considered unjust and was fined. He decided to leave England and join his friends in Massachusetts. He became Governor of Rhode Island, and died there, November 1st, 1678. He was married three times. He married ANN BRINLEY. He was born about 1601 (Reference: Savage; also Austin's *Rhode Island*, page 171).

ANN BRINLEY (Thomas Brinley II, page 159), wife of GOVERNOR WILLIAM CODDINGTON. She died May 9th, 1708 (Reference: Austin's *Rhode Island*, page 171).

ANN BRINLEY.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS BRINLEY (page 159) AND ANNA WASE (page 159)

CAPTAIN GEORGE DENISON (William Denison II, page 159), (John Denison I, page 171) was born in England in 1618. He died October 23rd, 1694 in Stonington, Conn. He was in Roxbury, and in 1640 he married Bridget Thompson. She died in 1643. He then went back to England and served under Cromwell. He was wounded at the battle of

Naseby and was nursed by ANN BORRODALE. He married her and they returned to Roxbury and finally settled in Stonington. He was Freeman in 1648, and a prominent soldier in the French and Indian Wars. He was a Captain. (Reference: *Descendants of George Denison of Stonington, Connecticut,* page 38; also Bible of Nancy Barber Morgan who was the daughter of Elisabeth Denison, fifth in descent from George Denison.)

ANN BORRODALE (John Borrodale II, page 159), wife of CAPTAIN GEORGE DENISON, was born in England in 1615, and came over with her husband to America. She died in Stonington, September 26th, 1712 (Reference: Savage, also *Farmer's Register*).

ROBERT LAY was born in 1617, in England. He died July 9th, 1689. His gravestone is in the Essex County Cemetery. He married in December 1647, SARAH FENNER, widow of John Tully who died in England, 1644-45. She came to America with her two brothers, 1646-47 (Reference: *New England Genealogical Register,* Vol. LXII, 1908, page 172; also Savage, Vol. III, page 65). He was in Saybrook, 1647; Lynn, 1688.

SARAH FENNER, wife of ROBERT LAY, came to America with her two brothers, 1646. She died May 25th, 1676, aged 59 years (Reference: *New England Historical Society Register,* Vol. LXII, 1908, page 172).

WILLIAM W. WITHERELL came in the "Hercules" from Sandwich, 1634. He was a schoolmaster of Maidstone. He brought his wife MARY —— and three children (Reference: *Original Lists of Persons of Quality Who Came to the American Plantations,* by Hotten).

JONATHAN BREWSTER (Elder William Brewster II, page 159), (William Brewster I, page 171) came to Massa-

chusetts, and landed in Cape Cod in the "Fortune," November 9th, 1621. He died in 1661 (Reference: Caulkins, page 276). He married LUCRETIA OLDHAM.

JONATHAN BREWSTER.

WAS THE CHILD OF

ELDER WILLIAM BREWSTER (page 159) AND MARY —— (page 160)

LUCRETIA OLDHAM (John Oldham II, page 160), wife of JONATHAN BREWSTER, came to New England in the "Ann," July 10th, 1623.

LUCRETIA OLDHAM.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN OLDHAM (page 160) AND WIFE (name unknown)

THOMAS STARR (Dr. Comfort Starr II, page 160). May 1st, 1637, Connecticut declared war against the Pequots (Reference: *New England Genealogical and Biographical Register*, 1935, page 175). DR. THOMAS STARR was surgeon in Captain Patrick's Company. After the War, Dr. Starr returned to his house in Newtown (Cambridge). In 1910 the cellar walls of this house which were still intact were removed for the subway (Reference: page 177, *New England Genealogical and Historical Register*, 1935).

THOMAS STARR.

WAS THE CHILD OF

DR. COMFORT STARR (page 160) AND MARY —— (page 160)

ISAAC PLATT (Richard Platt II, page 161) came from Milford and was enrolled among the fifty landowners in Huntington, L. I., in 1666. In 1681, Isaac and his brother, Epenetus, were imprisoned in New York by Governor Andros for attending a meeting of delegates of the several towns to

devise means to obtain "a redress of grievances under his arbitrary rule."

Isaac Platt was Recorder of Huntington in 1687. He was twice married and had no children by the first marriage. His second marriage was, according to the records, to ELISABETH WOOD, daughter of Jonas Wood. He lived in Huntington until his death, July 31st, 1691. His children were Elisabeth, John, Jonas, Mary, Joseph, JACOB born September 29th, 1682 (Reference: *Platt Lineage*, pages 29, 30, 31, 43).

ISAAC PLATT.

WAS THE CHILD OF

RICHARD PLATT (page 161) AND MARY —— (page 161)

JOHN COREY, JR. (John Corey II, page 161) married in Huntington, L. I., December 15th, 1667, to MARY CORNISH. The inventory of his estate was made January 25th, 1685-86. He was a Quaker and a man of importance.

JOHN COREY.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN COREY (page 161) AND ANN —— (page 161)

MARY CORNISH, wife of JOHN COREY, JR., was married in Huntington, L. I., December 15th, 1667. She married for her second husband, John Sammis. Her son John Corey mentioned that she was still living in 1696.

THOMAS BRUSH came to New England in 1638. He was born about 1610. He died in Huntington, L. I., in 1670. He married REBECCA CONKLIN.

REBECCA CONKLIN, wife of THOMAS BRUSH.

REBECCA CONKLIN.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN CONKLIN AND MARY ——

JOHN INGERSOLL. Page 351 of the *Genealogy of the Ingersoll Family in America*, by Lillian D. Avery, states that:

JOHN INGERSOLL of Huntington, L. I., then (1640) about thirteen years of age appeared in Huntington (*History*, Mead). In 1673 he married JANE SKIDMORE, widow of Daniel Whitehead (Reference: *Huntington Town Records*). He is mentioned frequently as owning the meadow farms. His will was in 1694. He died in 1696. He mentions JOHN, Simon, Daniel and Jane.

ENSIGN WILLIAM GOODRICH (John Goodrich II, page 162), (William Goodrich I, page 162) was born at Bury, St. Edmond's, in England. The first entry on the Connecticut Records is that of his marriage to SARAH MARVIN, 1648. He was made Freeman May 15th, 1656. He was Deputy to the General Court at Hartford, from Wethersfield, May 15th, 1662. He was made Ensign May 11th, 1663. He is called Ensign in 1676, just after the close of King Philip's War. He married Sara Marvin of Hartford, October 4th, 1648 (Reference: *The Goodrich Family in America*, by Case, page 34; also *Marvin Genealogy*, by T. R. Marvin, pages 4, 39).

ENSIGN WILLIAM GOODRICH.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN GOODRICH (page 162) AND MARGERIE —— (page 162)

SARA MARVIN (Matthew Marvin II, page 162), wife of ENSIGN WILLIAM GOODRICH, was born in England in 1632. She came over with her parents in the "Increase" in 1635. She married William Goodrich of Wethersfield, October 4th, 1648. After the death of William Goodrich she married Captain Curtiss of Stratford, Conn. She died there in 1702 (Reference: *Marvin Genealogy*, pages 4, 39; also *Goodrich Genealogy*, page 34).

Goodrich

SARA MARVIN.

WAS THE CHILD OF

MATTHEW MARVIN (page 162) AND ELISABETH —— (page 162)

RICHARD TREAT (Richard Treat I, page 171), (Robert Treat, page 171), (Richard Treat of Taunton Manor, page 171) was born in 1622; baptized June 9th of that year in Pitminster, England. He lived in Wethersfield, Conn. March 11th, 1657-58 he was made Corporal of the Train Band. He married SARAH COLEMAN about 1661. He was made 2nd Assistant 1658-1665 (Reference: Savage, Vol. III, page 327; also *Treat* and *Goodwin Genealogies*).

RICHARD TREAT.
HONOR TREAT.

CHILDREN OF

RICHARD TREAT (page 171) AND ALICE GAYLORD (GALARD) (page 172)

SARAH COLEMAN (Thomas Coleman II, page 162), wife of RICHARD TREAT, was married about 1661. She died August 23rd, 1734, at Rocky Hill, Wethersfield, Conn., aged 92 years (Reference: *Treat Genealogy*, page 35).

SARAH COLEMAN.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS COLEMAN (page 162) AND WIFE (name unknown)

SERGEANT JOHN SAVAGE of Hartford, Conn., married ELISABETH D'AUBIN, February 10th, 1652. He settled in Middletown, 1652. He was made Freeman 1654. In 1657 he possessed 1,207 acres of land. His name is seventh on a list of those who organized the Congregational Church. He held the military rank of Sergeant. His will, March 6th, 1684-85, is filed with the Hartford Records. His son, John,

was the oldest of ten children mentioned (Reference: page 213, Vol. XLVIII, *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*).

THOMAS RANNEY was born in Scotland, 1616. He died June 25th, 1713. He is buried in the Cemetery of the second Church of Christ in Cromwell, Conn., near Middletown. He was the first to be buried there. Many of his descendants are buried there. He was a wealthy man and the only one of his family who emigrated to America. He left six children—Mary was the fourth child (Reference: *Hubbard Genealogy*, by Day).

MARY HUBBARD (George Hubbard II, page 162), wife of THOMAS RANNEY, was born in Hartford, Conn., January 16th, 1641-42. She died December 18th, 1721. She married May 1659.

MARY HUBBARD.

WAS THE CHILD OF

GEORGE HUBBARD (page 162) AND ELISABETH WATTS (page 163)

JOSEPH EDWARDS (John Edwards II, page 163) was born May 1648. He died December 12th, 1681. He married November 12th, 1670, SARAH —— (Reference: Stiles, *Wethersfield*).

JOSEPH EDWARDS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN EDWARDS (page 163) AND DOROTHY —— (page 163)

JONATHAN DEMING (John Deming II, page 163) was born in 1639. He died January 8th, 1699. He married ELISABETH GILBERT, March 1654 (Reference: Stiles, *Wethersfield*).

JONATHAN DEMING.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN DEMING (page 163) AND HONOR TREAT (page 163)

ELISABETH GILBERT (Josiah Gilbert II, page 164) was born February 16th, 1616. She died September 3rd, 1714. She was married March 8th, 1654 to JONATHAN DEMING (Reference: Stiles, *Wethersfield*).

ELISABETH GILBERT.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOSIAH GILBERT (page 164) AND ELISABETH —— (page 164)

HENRY LELAND was born in England in 1625. He came to America in 1652. He died in Sherborn, Mass., April 4th, 1680 (Reference: Pierce's *History of Grafton*, page 516). The Ecclesiastical Records of Dorchester show that Henry Leland united with the church in that town in 1653. His will is dated at Sherborn, March 27th, 1680. His will and other records are on file in Sherborn. He married MARGARET BADCOCK.

ISAAC LARNED (William Larned II, page 164) was born in Surrey, England, February 25th, 1624. He died December 4th, 1657, in Chelmsford, Mass. He was married July 9th, 1646, in Woburn, Mass., to MARY STEARNS (Reference: *Stearns Genealogy*).

ISAAC LARNED.

WAS THE CHILD OF

WILLIAM LARNED (page 164) AND JUDITH —— (page 164)

MARY STEARNS (Isaac Stearns II, page 164), wife of ISAAC LARNED, was born in England; married in Woburn,

Mass., July 9th, 1646 (Reference: *American Ancestry*, Vol. VII, page 99).

MARY STEARNS.
SARAH STEARNS.

WERE THE CHILDREN OF

ISAAC STEARNS (page 164) AND MARY BARKER (page 164)

JOHN WARREN, JR. (John Warren, Sr. II, page 165) was born in England in 1622. He died in Watertown, Conn., in 1702. He married MICHEL JENNISON, July 11th, 1667 (Reference: *Hastings Memorial*, page 25).

JOHN WARREN, JR.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN WARREN, SR. (page 165) AND MARGARET —— (page 165)

MICHEL JENNISON (Robert Jennison II, page 165), wife of JOHN WARREN, JR., was the widow of Robert Bloget when married to Warren, July 11th, 1667. She was born December 7th, 1640. She died July 14th, 1713 (Reference: *Hastings Memorial*, page 25).

MICHEL JENNISON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

ROBERT JENNISON (page 165) AND GRACE —— (page 165)

JOHN HASTINGS (Thomas Hastings II, page 165) was born in Watertown, Conn., March 1st, 165–. He died March 28th, 1718. He married ABIGAIL HAMMOND at Watertown, June 18th, 1679 (Reference: *Hastings Memorial*, page 25).

JOHN HASTINGS, JR.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS HASTINGS (page 165) AND MARGARET CHENEY (page 165)

ABIGAIL HAMMOND (John Hammond II, page 165), (William Hammond I, page 165) was born in Watertown, Conn., June 21st, 1659. She married JOHN HASTINGS, June 18th, 1679, at Watertown (Reference: *Hastings Memorial*, page 25).

ABIGAIL HAMMOND.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN HAMMOND (page 173) AND ABIGAIL —— (page 173)

SAMUEL STONE (Gregory Stone II, page 165), (David Stone I, page 173), (Simon Stone, page 173), (4 more generations) was born in 1634. He died September 27th, 1715. He married SARAH STEARNS, June 7th, 1655 (Reference: *Stone Genealogy*, 1892).

SAMUEL STONE.

WAS THE CHILD OF

GREGORY STONE (page 165) AND —— (FIRST WIFE'S NAME NOT KNOWN)

SARAH STEARNS (Isaac Stearns II, page 164), wife of SAMUEL STONE, was born September 22nd, 1635. She died October 4th, 1700 (Reference: *Stone Genealogy*, 1892).

SARAH STEARNS.
MARY STEARNS.

WERE THE CHILDREN OF

ISAAC STEARNS (page 164) AND MARY BARKER (page 164)

CAPTAIN JOSEPH JUDSON (William Judson II, page 166) was born in England in 1619. He was fifteen when his father brought him to this country in 1634. He lived with his father four years in Concord, then moved to Stratford at its settlement in 1639, with the family. He married 1644, in his twenty-fifth year, SARAH PORTER, she being eighteen. He died October 9th, 1690; was buried in Stratford, though he lived in Woodbury most of the time (Reference: Cothren's *History of Woodbury, Connecticut*, pages 587, 600; also Orcutt's *History of Stratford*, pages 197, 222; Epitaph: Joseph Judson died October 9th, 1690. Sarah his wife died March 16th, 1696).

Joseph Judson was a member of the General Court of Connecticut, 1659, 1665, 1684, 1685, 1686, 1687, 1688, 1689. He was a military officer of much trust and responsibility. February 22nd, 1665, he was a member of the Colonial Committee of Safety against the invasion of the Dutch under DeRuyter, concerning which a proclamation had been issued in London. He was commissioned a Lieutenant, June 26th, 1672. He was recommended by Governor William Leete and commissioned by the General Council of Connecticut to raise and provision troops, for the expedition against the Narragansetts in King Philip's War. He was Captain, 1676 (Reference: *Colonial Records of Connecticut*, pages 340, 13, 21, 181, 279, 395, 139, 156, 169, 194, 214, 230, 252; also *History of Ancient Woodbury*, by Cothren, Vol. I, pages 54, 61; Vol. IV, page 588; also Savage's *Genealogical Dictionary*, Vol. III, page 460).

CAPTAIN JOSEPH JUDSON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

WILLIAM JUDSON (page 166) AND (wife's name unknown).

SARAH PORTER (John Porter II), wife of CAPTAIN JOSEPH JUDSON, was married October 24th, 1644. She was the daughter of John Porter of Windsor. She died March 16th, 1696.

SARAH PORTER.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN PORTER (page 146) AND (wife's name unknown).

ROBERT DALGLEISH (DALGLISH). The first we hear of him was in Milford, Conn., in 1645. The Dalgleish Family of Tinnygask derives its surname from the lands of Dalgleish in the parish of Rankleburn, County Selkirk, Scotland. The Junior branches appear to have established themselves in the County of Fife early in the 16th century, some going to Perthshire.

According to the *Descendants of George Denison*, Appendix, page 338, Robert Dalglish married MARY DENISON in Milford, Conn., about 1660. Robert Denison and his son-in-law, Robert Dalglish, with their families, removed to Newark, N. J., in 1666. He is referred to in the *History of Essex and Hudson*, by Shaw, page 361. In the *Records of Newark* is a map showing a lot belonging to Robert Dalglish. In 1667 Robert is on a list of the settlers of Newark. Thereafter his name recurs frequently, until his death in 1693, in the *Records of Newark*. He was evidently one of the very prominent men who settled Newark.

MARY DENISON (Robert Denison II, page 166), wife of ROBERT DAGLISH, was married in 1660, in Milford. She died in Newark, in 1694.

MARY DENISON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

ROBERT DENISON (page 166) AND (wife's name unknown).

NATHANIEL WARD. His will was probated in Newark, in 1731. He was the father of Sarah Ward who married John Dalglish.

THOMAS HALSEY (Thomas Halsey II, page 166), (Robert Halsey I, page 173), (William Halsey, page 173). Little is known of him except that he married PHOEBE ——; that he was the son of Thomas Halsey of London; and that he was the father of Thomas Halsey of Southampton, L. I. (Reference: *Genealogy of the Halsey Family*).

THOMAS HALSEY.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS HALSEY, ONE OF THE FOUNDERS OF THE TOWN OF SOUTHAMPTON, L. I. (page 166)

Chapter II

II GENERATION

Chapter II

II GENERATION

SAMUEL ROWLAND lived in Stratford, Conn. He was the father of ELISABETH who married JAMES ROGERS of New London.

SAMUEL HUBBARD (Father's name unknown), (James Hubbard). The *Hubbard History and Genealogy*, by Day, pages 53, 55, states: Samuel Hubbard was the grandson of James and Naomi Cocke Hubbard of Mendlesham, England. His father's and mother's name is not known. Samuel spent the latter part of his life about Newport, R. I. or Mayford, as he called it. For twenty-three years he belonged to the First Baptist Church of Newport. He was sent to Boston August 7th, 1651, by the Church on a mission. In 1664 was appointed Solicitor of the Colony. December 23rd, 1671, with his wife, one daughter, and four other persons, he formed the first Seventh Day Baptist Church in America. He was made Freeman May 22nd, 1655; died 1692. Children were Robert Naomi, RUTH, Benjamin, Samuel, Lucy, Deborah. Page 44, same book, states that he married TACY COOPER. She was born in England 1608, came to Dorchester, Mass., June 9th, 1634; to Dorchester (Windsor), Conn., 1635. Samuel arrived in Salem October 1633; Dorchester (Windsor), Conn., 1635. Married there and went to Wethersfield, 1637. May 10th, 1639 to Springfield, Mass. He left there and went to Fairfield, Conn., in 1647. He went to Rhode Island. He and his wife were baptized November 3rd, 1648. He spent the remainder of his life in Newport. He was a zealous Baptist.

JOHN SOMERS (Nicholas Somers I, page 169), (Nicholas Somers, page 169), (William Somers, page 169), (John Somers, page 169) lived in St. Clement's, Worcester, England (Reference: *Colonial Families of America*, Vol. VI, page 309).

JOHN SOMERS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

NICHOLAS SOMERS (page 169) AND JOAN PACE (page 169)

JEREMY ADAMS came from England with the Rev. Mr. Hooker's Company. This Company settled first at Braintree, but soon removed to Newtown (now called Cambridge), where Jeremy was as early as 1632. He was Freeman at Cambridge on May 6th, 1635. On the removal of Hooker's Company to Hartford in 1636, Jeremy went with them.

About 1635 he married REBECCA, the widow of Samuel Greenhill. March 13th, 1661-62 the General Court granted to Jeremy Adams 300 acres of upland. About the same time the Court established Jeremy as keeper of the "Ordinary." His wife died in 1678 and he married a second Rebecca. Jeremy Adams died August 11th, 1683. His property was valued at 243 pounds and was given to his grandson Zachariah Sanford, the children of his son JOHN, and those of his son-in-law Willet.

HENRY BROOKS was born in England in 1591. He died April 12th, 1683. The first record we have of him is of March 14th, 1638, when he was made Freeman in Concord, Mass. From 1649 until 1657 he appeared on the tax list of Woburn, Mass. He was one of the first settlers of Concord, as he lived there with his wife and four sons and two daughters until he moved to Woburn. During the years 1669, 1671, 1672, he was a Selectman. He left England for religious freedom, which he could get in America (Reference: *Timothy Brooks of Massachusetts and his Descendants*, by Robert F. Brooks, pages 7, 8, 9).

JOHN RUSSELL, SR., died at Woburn, June 1st, 1676. He married ELISABETH ——. She died December 16th, 1644.

JAMES MORGAN (William Morgan I, page 169) was the first of this large family to emigrate to America. He was born in Wales in 1607, probably in Llandaff, Glamorgan County. The family appears to have moved to Bristol a few years prior to 1636. In that year he came over in the "Mary" to Sandy Bay near Gloucester, Mass. He was made Freeman in Roxbury 1643. He settled in New London in 1650. He died in Groton, across the river from New London, in 1685. In Roxbury he married MARGERY HILL, August 6th, 1640. From 1650 until March 1657 he lived in New London. He then moved over the Thames River where the land was much better. In May 1705 the town of Groton was separated from New London. In 1836 the town of Ledyard was set off from Groton. The Morgan family has ever resided in these two towns. The first two generations were all buried in Groton, and Nathaniel Morgan, the writer of the *Morgan Genealogy*, was able to identify their tombstones.

The place where he first built his house in Groton in 1657, and where he resided and died, is about three miles from the Groton Ferry on the road to Poquonoc Bridge. The site in 1868 was a few rods distant from the house of Elijah S. Morgan. Eight generations of Morgans have occupied the house in which Elijah lived.

James Morgan was a very prominent and influential citizen. He was one of the Selectmen in the town of New London for several years. He was Deputy to the General Court for many years. The first time he was selected was in 1657.

MARGERY HILL, wife of JAMES MORGAN, lived in Roxbury, Mass. She was married in Roxbury, August 6th, 1640. She had seven children. They were all born in Roxbury except the youngest who only lived a week. She died in Groton, Conn.

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNOR WILLIAM JONES (Colonel John Jones I) was born in England. He married July

4th, 1659, HANNAH ETON. He came over to America and arrived at Boston from London July 27th, 1660. He went to New Haven. He died in that town in his eighty-second year, October 17th, 1706.

He was of good talents, a very active public servant. He was Assistant and Deputy Governor of New Haven (Reference: Savage's *Genealogical Dictionary*, Vol. II, pages 97, 567).

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNOR WILLIAM JONES.

WAS THE CHILD OF

COLONEL JOHN JONES

HANNAH ETON (Governor Theophilus Eton I), wife of LIEUTENANT-GOVERNOR WILLIAM JONES, was born in the Parish of Holborn, London, England in 1633. She died May 4th, 1707 in New Haven. She was married July 4th, 1659 (Reference: Savage, Vol. II, page 97).

HANNAH ETON.

CHILD OF

GOVERNOR THEOPHILUS ETON AND ANN LLOYD

CAPTAIN JAMES AVERY (Christopher Avery I, page 169) was born in 1620 in England. He married in Boston, JOANNA GREENSLADE, November 10th, 1643. He was made Lieutenant, then Captain, and served in King Philip's War, when he commanded the Allied forces. He was a Representative in 1659, and often afterwards until 1669. (Reference: Savage, Vol. I, page 82; also *Avery Genealogy*; and Caulkins). He lived in New London, Conn.

CAPTAIN JAMES AVERY.

WAS THE CHILD OF

CHRISTOPHER AVERY (page 169) AND MARGERY STEVENS (page 169)

JOANNA GREENSLADE (Thomas Greenslade I), wife of CAPTAIN JAMES AVERY, was born in 1622 in England. She was living in Boston when she was married. She died in 1693.

JOANNA GREENSLADE.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS GREENSLADE

EDWARD STALLYON lived in West Groton, Conn. (afterwards called Ledyard). He died there May 31st, 1703. He married MARGARET ——. She died after 1680 (Reference: Savage, Vol. IV, page 161). The name Stallyon came from the name Stanley.

BENOIT (BENNET) ELLIOT (ELYOT) was born in Naying, County of Essex, England. He was buried November 21st, 1621 (Reference: *New England Genealogical and Historical Register*, Vol. XXVIII, page 144). He had six children. The fourth was John, the celebrated Apostle; MARY was the seventh.

REV. JOHN YOUNGS (Rev. Edward Youngs I, page 170) was born in England. He appeared in Salem, Mass., with the widow Ames and her sons. Lands were voted him to stay at Salem, but he went to New Haven with Davenport. From there he went to Long Island and founded the First Church of Southold, October 11th, 1646. He died February 24th, 1671-72. He married MARY —— in Newfoundland. She died in 1678.

SAMUEL GROVER. Little is known of him except that he was the son of SIMON GROVER.

THOMAS MOORE (Thomas Moore I, page 170) was born in England, June 27th, 1615. He died in 1691. He lived

in Southold, L. I. He married MARTHA YOUNGS in 1636.

THOMAS MOORE.

WAS THE CHILD OF

THOMAS MOORE (page 170) AND ANN ——— (page 170)

MARTHA YOUNGS (Rev. Christian Youngs I, page 170), wife of THOMAS MOORE, was baptized July 1st, 1613. She was married 1636.

MARTHA YOUNGS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

REV. CHRISTOPHER YOUNGS (page 170) AND MARGARET —— (page 170)

EDWARD GRISWOLD was a brother of Matthew Griswold, founder of Lyme, Conn. He was born in Kenilworth, Warwickshire, England, in 1607. He removed to Windsor and then to Killingsworth, Conn. He was Deputy for Windsor, 1658-61, after that for Killingsworth. He died August 23rd, 1670 (Reference: Stiles, *Windsor*, page 350). He married MARGARET ——.

JAMES BEMAS died in Newfoundland, 1663. He married MARY ——. After his death his wife married Edward Griswold.

CARY LATHAM came from England and first lived in Cambridge, Mass., then New London. He was Representative in 1664, and afterwards to 1670 (Savage, Vol. III, page 68). He married ELISABETH MASTERS (Reference: Page's *History of Cambridge*).

ELISABETH MASTERS (John Masters I, page 170) was the widow of Edward Lockwood when she married CARY LATHAM.

ELISABETH MASTERS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN MASTERS (page 170) AND JANE ——— (page 170)

HENRY BURT died April 30th, 1662; married EULALIA ——. She died August 22nd, 1690 (Reference: Hinman's *History of the Puritans*).

REV. WILLIAM NOYES was Rector in the Diocese of Salisbury in England. He married —— PARKER, sister of the Rev. Robert Parker (Reference: Wheeler's *History of Stonington*).

JOSEPH BROWN was the father of SARAH BROWN (III Generation). He was born in England and lived in Southampton, L. I. (Reference: *Noyes Genealogy*).

THOMAS STANTON of Warwick, England; married KATHERINE WASHINGTON (Reference: *Mail and Express*, June 25th, 1898).

KATHERINE WASHINGTON (Walter Washington I, page 170), (Robert Washington, thirteenth in descent from Torfin the Dane) was born in Rodney, England.

DR. THOMAS LORD lived in Hartford, Conn. He was born in England in 1585. He married in England, in 1610, DOROTHY ——. She lived in Hartford, and was born in England in 1589 (Reference: *Lord Monograph*).

GOVERNOR WILLIAM HUTCHINSON (Edward Hutchinson I, page 171), (John Hutchinson, page 171) was baptized at Alford August 14th, 1586. He died in Newport, R. I. in 1642. He married ANN MARBURY (the famous Ann Hutchinson) in Alford. They went first to Massachu-

setts, and then to Rhode Island, where he was Governor for one term.

GOVERNOR HUTCHINSON.

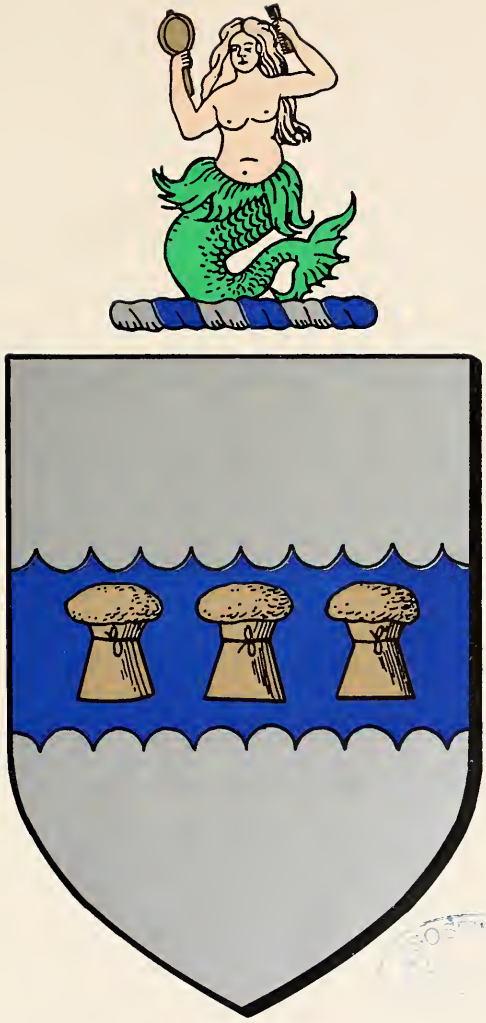
WAS THE CHILD OF

EDWARD HUTCHINSON (page 171) AND SUSAN —— (page 171)

ANN MARBURY (Rev. Francis Marbury I, page 171), (William Marbury, page 171) was born in Alford, Lincolnshire, England. She was baptized in that place, June 20th, 1591. She came to America with her husband WILLIAM HUTCHINSON in the "Griffin" in 1634. They settled in Boston.

She took sides almost immediately in a religious controversy and held meetings with the principal women of the Colony. She was very successful at first, but Winthrop, who did not approve of her teachings, finally got the upper hand and she was banished from the Colony in 1638. She followed her husband to Rhode Island. She remained in Aquidneck until the death of her husband in 1642. She left Rhode Island and went to New York. It was then a Dutch Colony (Reference: *History of Massachusetts*, by Barry, Vol. I, pages 234 to 261; also Bancroft's *History of the United States*, Vol. I, pages 262, 264, 505).

Mr. Lemuel Ely Wells has written several papers on Ann Hutchinson. He went up to Albany to look at an old map. He found the place where she located in New York. It was in what is now Eastchester in Westchester County. It was where Hutchinson's Brook flows into the Hutchinson River. Hutchinson's Brook is now known as Black Dog Brook. Ann Hutchinson's house was three or four hundred feet south of Bayswater Avenue at the point where Black Dog Brook flows into the Hutchinson River. Bancroft states that Governor Kieft set the Indians on the Hutchinson Settlement. At any rate the Indians killed Ann and all of her children except the one who had married John Sanford,



Marbury

1643. Ann Hutchinson was the second settler in what is now Westchester County.

ANN MARBURY (ANN HUTCHINSON).

WAS THE CHILD OF

REV. FRANCIS MARBURY (page 171) AND BRIDGET DRYDEN (page 171)

THOMAS BRINLEY married March 8th, 1627, ANNA WASE (Reference: Austin's *Rhode Island*, page 276).

WILLIAM DENISON (John Denison I, page 171) came to America in the "Lion" in 1631. He died January 25th, 1654. He married MARGARET ——.

WILLIAM DENISON.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN DENISON (page 171) AND AGNES ——— (page 171)

MARGARET (CHANDLER OR MONCK), wife of WILLIAM DENISON, died February 3rd, 1646 (Reference: Savage).

JOHN BORRODALE was the father of ANN, wife of Colonel George Denison. He was said to be an Irish Lord.

ELDER WILLIAM BREWSTER (William Brewster I, page 171). Barry's *History of Massachusetts*, Vol. I, page 49, states that he was born in Suffolk, England, in 1560 or 1564. He was a student at Cambridge, and afterwards an attache to William Davison, Esq., a polished courtier of the reign of Elizabeth, her Secretary of State, and her Ambassador to Holland. Mr. Brewster accompanied him there, being esteemed rather as a son than a servant, Withdrawing from public life when his employer was displaced, Mr. Brewster received an appointment before April 1594, as Postmaster at Scrooby.

He there resided until his removal to Holland, faithfully discharging the duties of his office and devoting himself to the interests of the Church with which he was connected. After several attempts to leave England, Brewster and others, in 1608, were able to settle in Holland where they remained until 1620 when they sailed to Plymouth.

William Brewster was the fourth signer of the Mayflower Compact. He died April 20th, 1644, in Plymouth, Mass. He married before 1593 in England, MARY —— (Reference: *Mayflower Descendants*, page 223). He was ruling Elder of the Church from 1620 to 1644; Deputy 1636; Chaplain of the Military Company.

Mr. Brewster brought with him in the Mayflower his wife Mary, also his two sons, Love and Wrestling. His son Jonathan came in 1621. His two daughters came later in 1621. Their names were Fear and Patience. MARY ——, wife of William Brewster, died at Plymouth April 27th, 1627.

JOHN OLDHAM came over in the summer of 1623. His name is listed among those who sailed in two ships, the "Ann" and "Little James" (Reference: *Lists of Persons Who went from Great Britain to the American Plantations*, by Hotten, page xxviii). The "Ann" arrived in June 1623, and the "Little James" a week later. Barry's *History of Massachusetts*, Vol. I, page 131, states that a person named Lyford caused a disturbance in the Colony. When Oldham arrived in 1623, he plotted with Lyford. Oldham resided in Nantasket as he was banished from the Colony. In March 1625 he was allowed to return and became a prominent planter. July 20th, 1636, John Oldham was murdered by a party of Block Island Indians. This was one of the causes of the war against the Narragansetts.

DR. COMFORT STARR was living in Ashford, England. He came to New England in 1634, in the "Hercules" of Sandwich, with three children and three servants. His wife's name was MARY ——. Dr. Starr's will was made April

22nd, 1659 (Reference: *New England Genealogical and Biographical Register*, Vol. X, page 229).

RICHARD PLATT came to this country in 1638. He landed in New Haven. He had eighty-four acres on the south side of what is now Chapel Street near College Street, near what was known as the Hertfordshire Quarter. August 22nd, 1639, a church was founded in Milford. Richard Platt removed there and was on the list of planters in 1646. He was a deacon in the church in 1669. His wife MARY died in January 1676. His will was made in 1683. He died in 1684. His children were Mary, John, ISAAC, and Sarah, born in England; and Epenetus, Hannah, Josiah and Joseph, born in Milford.

John went to Norwalk. ISAAC and Epenetus went to Huntington, L. I. Joseph and Josiah remained in Milford (Reference: *Platt Lineage*, pages 14, 15, 16).

JOHN CONKLIN was born in Nottingham, England, about 1600. He married in St. Peter's in Nottingham, on January 22nd, 1625, ELISABETH ALLSAEBROOK. A glass man by trade, he first appeared in this country in Salem, Mass., in 1638. He was admitted a Freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony May 14th, 1640; voted 5 acres of land and the glass house; in 1650 at Southold. He removed to Huntington, L. I., and died there, February 23rd, 1684. He was a Representative from the Town of Huntington at the surrender of the English to the Dutch in 1673 (Reference: *St. Nicholas Society Genealogical Register*, 1923, page 61).

JOHN COREY. *New York Genealogical Register*, 1900, page 225, states that the Corey family of Southampton and Southold came from England. John Corey, October 8th, 1649, was a resident of Southold as he and Ann Corey witnessed a will on that date. He was made Freeman in 1662. He was a Quaker. His estate was inventoried on March 7th, 1686. He married ANN —— before coming to Long

Island, about 1638. In 1686 he had six children. His daughter Johannah married Richard Brush (IV Generation).

JOHN GOODRICH (William Goodrich I) lived in Hegesset, England. He died in 1632 and left a will (Reference: page 20, *Goodrich Genealogy*, by Lafayette Wallace Case; page 30 gives a table showing that he married MARGERIE ——).

JOHN GOODRICH.

WAS THE CHILD OF

WILLIAM GOODRICH

MATTHEW MARVIN. *Original Lists of Persons who Went from Great Britain to the American Plantations*, page 64-65 gives: April 15, 1635, a list of persons who were to sail from London in the ship "Increase": Matthew Marvin, 35; his wife, 31, ELISABETH ——; and five children, SARA was three years old. Matthew was one of the original settlers of Hartford. He owned land in that town. He resided on the corner of Village and Front Street for a number of years. He left there and went to Norwalk, Conn. He represented the town of Norwalk at the General Court in 1654 (Reference: *Marvin Genealogy*, by T. R. Marvin, pages 3, 4). He died in 1680.

THOMAS COLEMAN was born in 1600 at Eversham, England. He died in 1674. He was in Wethersfield in 1639; Representative in 1652-56. He moved to Hadley; Freeman there in 1661. He left a will leaving an estate to two sons and three daughters, one of whom married RICHARD TREAT, 2nd (Reference: *Treat Genealogy*; also Savage, Vol. I, page 431).

GEORGE HUBBARD was born in 1601 in England. His name appears first, 1639, in a list of early settlers of Hartford, Conn. These settlers came overland from the vicinity

of Boston, 1635-36. He married ELISABETH WATTS, daughter of Richard Watts, 1640. Up to 1649 there are a number of records of him. About 1650-51 he disposed of his lands and went to Mattabeset, so called until 1653 when it became Middletown, Conn. He owned large tracts of land on the east side and west side of the river which were recorded September 5th, 1654. December 17th, 1666 he had charge of the old first meetinghouse. An appraisal of his property March 22nd, 1670, he was worth 90 pounds. At his death he was wealthy for those days. His will was made May 22nd, 1681. He described himself as being 80 years old. His inventory states he died March 18th, 1684. Mary Hubbard was his oldest child (Reference: pages 269-274, *Hubbard Genealogy*, by Day).

ELISABETH WATTS (Richard Watts I, page 172), wife of GEORGE HUBBARD, was married in 1640.

ELISABETH WATTS.

WAS THE CHILD OF

RICHARD WATTS (page 172) AND ELISABETH —— (page 172)

JOHN EDWARDS lived in Old Wethersfield, Conn., in 1640. He married DOROTHY ——, widow of Abrham Finch. She died November 13th, 1712. John Edwards sold a tenement in Watertown to John Coolidge about 1655 (Reference: *General History of Watertown*). His inventory was produced in Hartford, Conn., March 2nd, 1664.

JOHN DEMING lived in Wethersfield, Conn. His will was proved November 21st, 1705. He married about 1637, HONOR TREAT. Among the earliest settlers, 1635, Wethersfield (Reference: *Treat Genealogy*, by John Harvey Treat).

HONOR TREAT (Richard Treat I, page 171), (Robert Treat, page 171), (Richard Treat, page 171), wife of JOHN DEMING, was baptized March 19th, 1615 in Pitminster;

married about 1637 (Reference: *Treat Genealogy*, by John Harvey Treat).

HONOR TREAT.
RICHARD TREAT.

WERE THE CHILDREN OF

RICHARD TREAT (page 171) AND ALICE GAYLORD (page 172)

JOSIAH GILBERT of Maying, England. He married ELISABETH ——, born in 1632; died October 17th, 1682.

WILLIAM LARNED was in Charleston, Mass., in 1632. He died April 15th, 1646. He married JUDITH —— (Reference: Barry's *History of Framingham, Massachusetts;* also *American Ancestry*, Vol. VII, page 99; Vol. III, page 32).

ISAAC STEARNS was born in England. He married MARY BARKER in 1622. Isaac Stearns, Saltonstall, Winthrop and others embarked in the "Arabella," April 8th, 1630. They arrived in Salem, Mass., June 12th, 1630. They proceeded to Watertown, Mass., and were among the first settlers. Isaac Stearns was made Freeman May 18th, 1631. He died April 4th, 1671. His second child, MARY STEARNS, was baptized January 6th, 1626, in the Parish of Nayland, England. His daughter SARAH STEARNS was born September 22nd, 1635, in Watertown, Mass. (Reference: *Genealogy of Isaac Stearns*, by VanWagenen, page 22).

MARY BARKER (John Barker I, page 172), wife of ISAAC STEARNS, lived in the Parish of Nayland, Suffolk, England. She died April 12th, 1677 in Watertown, Mass.

MARY BARKER.

WAS THE CHILD OF

JOHN BARKER (page 172) AND MARGARET —— (page 172)

JOHN WARREN, 1st, came from England to Watertown, Mass., in 1630 at the age of 45. He was born about 1585 in England; died December 13th, 1667. He married MARGARET ——. She died November 5th, 1662 (Reference: Pierce's *History of Grafton*).

ROBERT JENNISON lived in Watertown, Mass. He was Freeman there 1645 (Reference: Bond's *History of Watertown*). His second wife was GRACE ——. She died November 26th, 1686.

DEACON THOMAS HASTINGS was born in England, 1605. He married MARGARET CHENEY in April 1651. He died in September 1685 (Reference: *Hastings Memorial*, page 25).

MARGARET CHENEY (William Cheney I, page 172), wife of DEACON THOMAS HASTINGS, was married in 1651.

MARGARET CHENEY.

WAS THE CHILD OF

WILLIAM CHENEY (page 172) AND MARTHE —— (page 172)

JOHN HAMMOND (William Hammond I, page 173) was born in 1627. He died November 22nd, 1709. He married ABIGAIL ——.

JOHN HAMMOND.

WAS THE CHILD OF

WILLIAM HAMMOND (page 173) AND ELISABETH PAYNE (page 173)

GREGORY STONE (David Stone I, page 173), (Simon Stone, page 173), (David Stone, page 173), (Simon Stone, page 173), (Walter Stone, page 173), (William Stone, page

173) was born in the Parish of Great Bromley, County Essex, England; baptized April 19th, 1592. He was married in 1617 at Nayland in Suffolk, a Parish eight miles north of Great Bromley. He resided there until his emigration to America on account of religious persecution. He brought with him his second wife Lydia and six children. He came some time in 1635. He first located in Watertown, and then located in Cambridge, Mass., in 1637. In 1642 a list was made of his property. He was Deacon from 1643 to 1672; in 1632 a member of the General Court (Reference: *Stone Genealogy*, by J. Gardner Bartlett, page 80).

GREGORY STONE.

WAS THE CHILD OF

DAVID STONE (page 173) AND URSULA ——— (page 173)

WILLIAM JUDSON came from Yorkshire in 1634. He had three sons, JOSEPH, Jeremiah and Joshua. He lived four years in Concord, Mass., and then moved to Stratford, Conn., at its first settlement in 1639.

ROBERT DENISON came from Milford, Conn., with his son-in-law Robert Dalglish and their families, to Newark, N. J., in 1666. He owned land in Newark (Reference: *Records of Newark*). He owned a plot shown on a map (Also *History of Essex and Hudson Counties, N. J.*, by Shaw, page 361).

THOMAS HALSEY (Robert Halsey I, page 173), (William Halsey) was mentioned in the will of his father in 1618. He was a Mercer of London. He was born in Hertsfordshire, England in 1592. He was in Naples in 1621. In Lynn, Mass., in 1637. Was one of the founders of Southampton, L. I., the first English town in New York. He married first, PHOEBE ———. She was murdered by the Pequot Indians. He married for his second wife, July 25th, 1660, Ann Jones, widow of Edward Jones.

Chapter 12

I GENERATION

Chapter 12

I GENERATION

NICHOLAS SOMERS (Nicholas Somers), (William Somers), (John Somers) married January 27th, 1563, JOAN PACE. She died February 9th, 1587. His will was dated November 27th, 1586. He died January 1st, 1587. They had four children one of whom was JOHN SOMERS of St. Clement's, Worcester, England. In the book *Colonial Families of America,* Vol. VI, will be found the account of his ancestry which is as follows:

The Somers Family is an honored one in England. For centuries this family possessed an estate at Clifton in the parish of Severn-Stoke in the County of Gloucester. JOHN SOMERS, the first of whom we can find record, was born in the 15th century. His son

JOHN SOMERS died March 29th, 1539. He married URSULA ——. She died July 5th, 1553. They had four children, including

WILLIAM SOMERS, died October 12th, 1545. He married MAUD ——. She died September 24th, 1593. They had 7 children, including

NICHOLAS SOMERS. He died March 8th, 1564. His son was

NICHOLAS SOMERS (I Generation), top of page.

WILLIAM MORGAN. Very little is known about this man. He is believed to have lived in Llandaff, Wales, and then to have moved with his family to Bristol, England.

CHRISTOPHER AVERY (Christopher Avery). *The Groton Avery Clan,* by Elroy McKendree Avery, 1912, page 28 states: August 26th, 1616, Christopher Avery of Iplepen, and MARGERY STEVENS of Abbotts Kerswell. Marriage license diocese of Exeter, Devon, England;

page 27: August 1613, at Newton Abbott, Devon, England, an inventory of a Christopher Avery was exhibited. It was dated July 26th, 1613. "Two pair looms and certayne implements to his trade belonging." This Christopher Avery was the father of our immigrant ancestor. He lived in Torbrian, in the archdeaconry of Totnes.

Margery, Christopher, 2nd's wife, did not come with him. James, his son, did. Christopher's first appearance was at Cape Ann, Mass., April 1642. When he came to this country we do not know. The following May the settlement was established and called Gloucester. August 8th, 1665, Christopher went to Boston. He removed to Pequot on the Thames now New London. October 14th, 1669, Christopher Avery and his grandson James, 2nd, were made Freemen of the Colony.

According to *Minor's Diary*, he died in New London, March 12th, 1679. He was a weaver by trade. His descendants are very numerous all over the United States.

REV. EDWARD YOUNGS lived in England; was the father of REV. JOHN YOUNGS. He was Vicar at St. Margaret's in Reydon.

THOMAS MOORE lived in Salem, Mass. He was born in England before 1600. He married ANN ——; died in 1636.

REV. CHRISTOPHER YOUNGS died June 14th, 1626. He married MARGARET ——. He was the father of MARTHA YOUNGS.

JOHN MASTERS died December 2nd, 1639. He married JANE —— who died December 16th, 1639. They were the parents of ELISABETH MASTERS, wife of CARY LATHAM.

WALTER WASHINGTON (Robert Washington, 13th in descent from Torfin the Dane) lived in Reading, Eng-

land. He married AGNES BATEMAN. He was born in Tewhilfield. His Father was ROBERT WASHINGTON. Robert was Thirteenth from Torfin the Dane (Reference: *Mail and Express*, June 25th, 1898).

EDWARD HUTCHINSON (John Hutchinson) was born in 1564. He died in 1631. His wife's name was SUSAN ——. His father's name was JOHN HUTCHINSON, who married MARGARET BROWN. John Hutchinson was born in 1515, and died in 1565.

REV. FRANCIS MARBURY (William Marbury) married BRIDGET DRYDEN in 1589. She was a sister of Sir Erasmus Dryden, grandfather of the poet Dryden. Her parents were JOHN DRYDEN and ELISABETH COPE, daughter of JOHN COPE.

Rev. Francis Marbury's parents were WILLIAM MARBURY of Grigsby and AGNES HINTON, daughter of JOHN HINTON. REV. FRANCIS MARBURY and BRIDGET DRYDEN were the parents of the famous ANN HUTCHINSON.

JOHN DENISON, father of WILLIAM DENISON, died December 4th, 1682, of the plague.

WILLIAM BREWSTER, father of ELDER WILLIAM BREWSTER, died July 24th, 1590. His wife's name was PRUDENCE ——. He was steward of the Archbishop's Manor. This gave him a social status. He graduated from Cambridge. His house at Scrooby was bought by an Englishman and kept as a museum. It is intact and well worth visiting. The house of Elder William Brewster is also in Scrooby, but there is very little left of the original house in which the Pilgrims had their meetings.

RICHARD TREAT, SR. (Robert Treat), (Richard Treat), (William Treat), (John Treat) was born in Pitmins-

ter, in the hamlet of South Trendle, now the Parish of Trull, Somerset, August 28th, 1584. He died in 1669 in Wethersfield, Conn. He married in Pitminster April 27th, 1615, ALICE GAYLARD, who was the daughter of Hugh Gaylard. The latter was buried in Pitminster October 21st, 1614.

Richard Treat was elected Deputy to the Court in 1644 and thereafter annually until 1657.

March 14th, 1660-61 the General Court applied for a charter to Charles the 2nd. Richard Treat and his son-in-law, John Deming, were on the list of patentees. He was on Winthrop's Council December 17th, 1663. He owned a considerable amount of land in what was then Wethersfield, now Glastonbury, on the east side of the Connecticut River (Reference: *Treat Family*, by John Harvey Treat). The three generations in England are in the *Treat Genealogy*.

RICHARD TREAT.

WAS THE CHILD OF

ROBERT TREAT AND HONOR ——

ALICE GAYLARD, wife of RICHARD TREAT, SR., was baptized in Pitminster May 10th, 1594. She was married April 27th, 1615. She was the daughter of HUGH GAYLARD. Hugh was buried in Pitminster October 21st, 1615.

RICHARD WATTS was one of the original proprietors of Hartford, Conn. He died about 1665. His wife's name was ELISABETH ——. She died about 1676.

JOHN BARKER lived in Stoke, Nayland, Suffolk, England. He married MARGARET ——. They were the parents of MARY BARKER who married ISAAC STEARNS.

WILLIAM CHENEY married MARTHE ——. They were the parents of MARGARET CHENEY who married THOMAS HASTINGS.

WILLIAM HAMMOND was baptized October 30th, 1575. He died October 8th, 1662. He married June 9th, 1605, ELISABETH PAYNE. She died September 14th, 1670.

DAVID STONE (Simon Stone and several more generations in England) married URSULA —— in England. He had two sons, Simon and GREGORY. He moved from Watertown to Cambridge about 1637 (Reference: Pierce's *History of Grafton*, page 567). The *Stone Genealogy* gives the names of six or seven preceding generations in England.

ROBERT HALSEY (William Halsey), (John Halsey) was buried at Great Gaddesden, County Hertsfordshire, October 12th, 1618. He married DOROTHY DOWNES, daughter of William Downes of Shropshire. He was buried September 23rd, 1620. His will dated September 19th, 1620; proved at St. Albans in 1620.

ROBERT HALSEY.

WAS THE CHILD OF

WILLIAM HALSEY AND ALICE ——

The history of the Halsey family in England may be found in *The Genealogy of Thomas Halsey of Hertsfordshire and Southampton, Long Island.*

Appendices

Appendix A

by Lewis D. Cook

PEDIGREE OF THE BROOKFIELD FAMILY OF ELIZABETHTOWN, EAST JERSEY

With Especial Attention to the Line of Descent of Henry Morgan Brookfield of New York City

1. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD appears as a resident of Elizabethtown, Essex County, East New Jersey, as early as 1688. His antecedents in England, to which no definite clue has been found in the public records of the Colony, have not been traced by any more than a preliminary search for the surname in English records which are available in print. This resulted in the discovery of a family descended from one George Brookfield as appears in the parish register of Sheffield, in Yorkshire, in 1640 and continues of record therein for a century or more, but without mention of a William Brookfield. (See footnote.) If this progenitor, William Brookfield, came into East Jersey by way of New England (and the only suggestion for that possibility is the fact that his son William went from Elisabethtown to New London, Conn., for his marriage and resided there some time); trace of him is not mentioned in Savage's *Dictionary of the Early Settlers of New England,* a very comprehensive work. A more particular search in the records of the several Colonies of New England might discover some proof of residence therein.

No settlement of the estate of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD has been found in the probate records of the several Counties of the Provinces of East Jersey and of West Jersey. (The original Wills, Inventories, Bonds, Will Books, etc., have been collected in the Office of the Secretary of State, in the State House at Trenton, and abstracts to 1780 have been made of them and published in *New Jersey Archives,* as also have digests of the land records to 1703, references to which

follow.) Accordingly, the date of death of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD cannot be determined more definitely than the following items from contemporary records indicate.

ELISABETH —— was the wife of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD. *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXIII, shows John Brookfield administrator of Elisabeth Bisset, December 25th, 1725. This was an error. Three original papers in State House at Trenton show:

1. Account of widow Bessel's estate sold at a vendou January 4th, 1725/6 (Items sold to Jobe Brookfield).

2. Inventory of the estate of Elisabeth Bessel late widow of Joshua Bessel, November 25th, 1725.

3. Account by Jobe Brookfield, administrator of the estate of Elisabeth Bessel. "On the reverse, Inventory of Elisabeth Besel als Brookfield 1726 Essex. November 17th, in the year 1725, Elisabeth Besel deceased in the house of Job Brookfield her son."

The above proves that William Brookfield and Elisabeth —— his wife did not have a son John. The entry *New Jersey Archives*, December 25th, 1725, should have been Job instead of John.

FOOTNOTE: BROOKFIELD FAMILY OF SHEFFIELD, YORKSHIRE, ENGLAND

George Brookfield, buried September 5th, 1663; married Hellena —— who was buried December 26th, 1671 as widow of George; and had issue: Joseph Brookfield baptized November 1st, 1640; and George Brookfield, Jr., baptized April 29th, 1654; of whom Joseph Brookfield married Sara —— who was buried February 10th, 1678, and had issue: 1. Maria, baptized June 30th, 1667; 2. George, baptized May 4th, 1670; 3. Martha, baptized February 13th, 1672; and 4. Joseph Brookfield baptized April 8th, 1677; of whom George Brookfield "filesmith" of Eccles', married March 12th, 1699/1700, Grace Cawton who died before December 24th, 1701, the date of marriage of George Brookfield "filesmith" to Hannah Marsh of Eccles, by which second marriage he had a daughter, Hannah, baptized November 4th, 1702. (etc., etc.) (From *Parish Register of Sheffield, York-*

shire, 1560-1770, published in five vols. by the Yorkshire Parish Register Society, Indexed.)

DEED dated February 21st, 1687/88: Richard Beech of Elizabethtown, Essex County, N. J., mason, conveys to WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, of the same place, carpenter, 40 Acres of upland, southwest of the town (*East Jersey Deed Book B,* 361).

PATENT dated April 28th, 1688: The Proprietors of East Jersey to Benjamin Griffith of "Amboy Perth," mercht., for a lot there bounded E. by the intended wharf, N. by Cove Street, S. by WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (etc., etc.).

PATENT dated April 28th, 1688: The Proprietors of East Jersey, to Samuel Gibson of "Amboy Perth," inholdre, for one acre there, bounded E. by the pretended wharf, N. by WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (etc., etc.).

DEED dated May 2nd, 1689: Samuel Gibson late of Perth Amboy, inholdre, and wife Lydiah, convey to Humphrey Hull of New York, vintner, the above described acre.

DEED dated July 21st, 1690: William Darby conveys to Richard Mattuke, both of Elizabethtown, 40 acres there, bounded S. E. by Stephen Crane and WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (etc., etc.).

DEED dated November 22nd, 1699: Hannah Barton, only daughter and sole heiress of Humphrey Hull of New York, decd., and widow of William Barton, conveys to John Ellison of New York, mercht., the one acre at Perth Amboy, bounded N. by WILLIAM BROOKFIELD (etc., etc.).

(The six items above are from the land records published in *New Jersey Archives,* 1st Series, Vol. XXI.)

INVENTORY of the personal estate of John Bowne of Mattawan, Monmouth County, N. J., dated April 9th, 1716, includes in a very long list of mortgagors, WILLIAM BROOKFIELD.

INVENTORY of the personal estate of Lawrence Van Hook of Monmouth County, N. J., dated November 20, 1725, includes inter al., bonds and mortgages due the estate from William and Levi Brookfield (who are evidently of next generation. LDC.).

(The two items above are from *New Jersey Archives,* Vol. XXIII.)

No evidence of the names of children of William Brookfield (except in the case of his known son William as will

appear under the latter's marriage record) has been found in the public records, but from the fact that three of them are of record as residents of Elizabethtown, it is presumed without doubt that they were the three sons of the said progenitor, WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, of that settlement.

Children of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, SR. (Nos. 2-5):

2. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, married April 15th, 1720, Katharine Rogers in New London, Conn.

3. LEVI BROOKFIELD, removed to Evesham Township, Burlington County, N. J., before 1739, where his daughter Mary Brookfield married (1st) Isaac Prickett and (2nd) Charles Brookfield. No further record found.

4. Job Brookfield, founder of the family of this surname in Morristown, Rahway, etc., a pedigree of which is said to have been filed with the *New Jersey Historical Society* at Newark. In St. John's Churchyard, Elizabeth, is inscription "Here Lyeth ye Body of Job Brookfield who Deped. this life August ye 3rd. A. D. 1733, in the 49th year of his age." Administration upon the estate of Job Brookfield of Elizabethtown granted August 20th, 1733 to Sarah Brookfield, widow (*Essex County, New Jersey Probates Book B*, page 208).

5. JOHN. *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXIII, Letters of Administration granted to John Brookfield on estate of Elisabeth Bisset was wrong. The original states Letters granted to Job. His mother's name was Bessel instead of Bisset. There was no John son of the first William.

2. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, JR., son of No. 1. William Brookfield of Elizabethtown, was apparently born there about 1699; he removed to New London, Conn., where he married, April 15th, 1720, Katharine Rogers, daughter of Jonathan and Naomi (Burdick) Rogers of that place (as see *James Rogers of New London and His Descendants*, page 78). William Brookfield and his family resided in New London at least until 1731, after which they removed to Little Egg Harbor Township, which is on the Atlantic front of Burling-

KNOW all Men by these Presents, that We Catherine Brookfield of Little Eggharbour in the County of Burlington & John Inskeep & Charles Brookfield both of the County aforesaid Yeoman

are held and firmly bound unto His Excellency Jonathan Belcher Esq Govr of New Jersey &c in the Sum of five hundred Pounds, *Proclamation Money*, to be paid to the said Jonathan Belcher his Successors or Assigns: To which Payment well and truly to be made, We bind us, our Heirs, Executors and Administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these Presents. Sealed with our Seals, and Dated the Second Day of July *Anno Domini* One Thousand Seven Hundred and Fifty One

THE CONDITION of the above Obligation is such; That if the above-bound Catherine Brookfield

Administratrix of all and singular the Goods, Chattels and Credits of William Brookfield late of the County aforesaid deceased, do make or cause to be made, a true and perfect Inventory of all and singular the Goods, Chattels and Credits of the said Deceased, which have or shall come to the Hands, Possession or Knowledge of the said Catherine Brookfield or into the Hands of any other Person or Persons for her Use, and the same so made, exhibit or cause to be exhibited into the Registry of the Prerogative Court, in the Secretary's Office at Burlington on or before the Second Day of January next ensuing; and the same Goods, Chattels and Credits of the said Deceased, at the time of her Death, or which at any Time after shall come to the Hands or Possession of the said Catherine Brookfield or unto the Hands or Possession of any other Person or Persons, for her Use, do well and truly administer according to Law; and farther do make or cause to be made, a just and true Account of her Administration, on or before the Second Day of July now next ensuing the Date thereof; and all the rest and Residue of the said Goods, Chattels and Credits, which shall be found remaining upon the Account of the said Administratrix the same being first examined and allowed of by the Judge, for the time being, of the said Prerogative Court, shall deliver and pay unto such Person or Persons respectively, as the said Judge, for the time being, of the said Court, by his Decree or Sentence, pursuant to the true Intent and Meaning of an Act of Parliament made in the 22d and 23d Years of the Reign of King *Charles* II. entitled, *An Act for settling Intestates Estates*, shall limit and appoint. And if it shall hereafter appear, that any last Will and Testament was made by the said Deceased, and the Executor or Executors therein named, do exhibit the same into the said Prerogative Court, making Request to have it allowed and approved accordingly; If the said Catherine Brookfield being thereunto required, do render and deliver up the said Letters of Administration, Approbation [illegible] Testament being first had and made in the said Court, then the above Obligatio[illegible] or else it shall stand in full Force and Virtue.

Sealed and Delivered in the Presence of us

Luke Luckniss

Catherine Brook

John Insk

Charles Brook

PHOTOSTATIC FACSIMILE OF BOND OF ADMINISTRATION OF CATHERINE BROOKFIELD

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

ton County, N. J. (now in Ocean County), and he died there in 1751, all as per evidence cited as follows:

MARRIAGE: "William Brookfield, son of William, of Elizabethtown in the province of Jerseys, married Katharine Rogers, daughter of Jonathan, of New London, April 15th, 1720." (From New London, Conn., *Vital Records*, Vol. II, page 29, transcript of in Connecticut State Library. In Vol. I, page 60, another entry of this record states the date as April 10th, 1720.)

1728 October 14th: "In the afternoon I was at home to hear a case between WM. BROOKFIELD & S. Williams."

1730 March 24th: "I was at Court forenoon . . . BROOKFIELD & Jno. Darte, 2 actions."

1731 July 23rd: "Afternoon with the Committee of the Comons, T. Prenttis Jno. Richd. & Capt. Douglas at Capt. Stephen Prenttis & at Bruens Neck pulling down the fence Set up by WILLIAM BROOKFIELD. We notified him to pull it down by the first (of) July."

(The above three items are from the *Diary of Joshua Hempstead of New London, Connecticut, 1711-1758*, published by *New London Historical Society*.)

1748 April 2nd: Inventory of the personal estate of David Gale of Egg Harbour, Burlington County, N. J., decd., intestate, made by John Deandale and WILLIAM BROOKFIELD.

1751 July 2nd: "Letters of Administration of the Estate of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, were granted by His Excellency Jonathan Belcher, Esq., Governor of the Province of New Jersey, to Catherine Brookfield" (*Burlington Will Book* 7, pages 104-105).

1751 July 2nd: Bond of CATHARINE BROOKFIELD of Little Egg Harbour, Burlington County, N. J., widow, as Administratrix on estate of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD of Burlington County, deceased intestate. John Inskeep and Charles Brookfield, both of said County, securities (from original Bond, now in Office of Sec'y State).

1751 August 8th: Inventory of the estate of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, late of Burlington County, decd. intestate, made by Stephen Cramer and John Dearndal, amounted to 379 pounds, 4 shillings, 1 penny, including bills, bonds, and book debts of 148 pounds, 19 shillings, 1 penny, and a negro man valued at 50 Pounds.

Children of WILLIAM and KATHARINE (Rogers) BROOKFIELD (Nos. 6-9) (Names and dates of births are from New London, Conn., Vital Records):

6. URIAH BROOKFIELD, son of William and Katharine, born May 7th, 1722 in New London, Conn.; died 1789 in Dagsboro Hundred, Sussex County, Del. (see below).
7. STEPHEN BROOKFIELD, son of William and Katharine, born August 30th, 1724 in New London, Conn.; no further record; probably died young.
8. CHARLES BROOKFIELD, son of William and Katharine, born July 27th, 1726, New London.
9. ELIZABETH BROOKFIELD, daughter of William and Katharine, born July 31st, 1728.

6. URIAH BROOKFIELD, born May 7th, 1722, in New London, Conn., son of No. 2, William and Katharine (Rogers) Brookfield (see above); came with his parents to Little Egg Harbor Township, Burlington County, N. J., and supposedly resided there until his father's death in 1751. In 1757 he is described as "Uriah Brookfield, Marriner," of Dorchester County, Maryland, in a Deed conveying 100 acres in Sussex County, Del. In the year previous, a warrant for survey of 45 acres in Sussex County had been issued to him as "Uriah Brookfield of Worcester County, Md." Between 1757 and 1788, he removed from Maryland into Sussex County, Del., and died there in 1789, leaving a Will. In 1764, the schooner "Phoebe" of 15 tons, with Uriah Brookfield, master, was registered in the port of Philadelphia. The evidences for this account follow:

1756 May 24: Warrant for survey of 45 acres, the tract called "Oak Ridge," originally granted 21 November 1749 to John Haines (Hines ?), was issued to "Uriah Brookfield of Worcester County," Maryland (Round's *Surveys*, Book A, page 259, Sussex County, Delaware).

1757 May 3: Deed from John Phillips of Dorchester County, Province of Maryland, and Territories thereunto adjacent, yeoman, conveying to "Uriah Brookfield, Marriner" of the same place, for 80 Pounds of money of Penna., 100 acres, more or less, in Sussex Co., Del., bounded by Bracy's

Branch, and lines of Woodman Stockley and Ephraim Darby (*Sussex County Deed Book*, I-IX, page 144).

1764 May 24: Schooner Phoebe, 15 tons. Uriah Brookfield, master (from *Ship Registers*, 1762-1776, published in "Pennsylvania Archives," 5, 1, 389).

1788 December 15: WILL OF URIAH BROOKFIELD of the County of Sussex, Delaware, Gentlemen. My dear wife Ann Brookfield, the use of all my real estate during her natural life or widowhood, including the marsh and two tracts of land in Dagsboro Hundred,—one containing 200 acres swamp and upland called "Greenswamp," and one whereon I now live called "Oak Ridge" of 250 acres, also a tract in Indian River Hundred bought of John Phillips and containing 100 acres. After the death or widowhood of wife, the estate to my three grandchildren *viz:* Uriah Brookfield, Uriah Thomas, Azariah Brookfield, when the two eldest arrive at full age and with the consent of guardian of the youngest. All personal property to my wife Ann during her widowhood, and then to be divided between my grandchildren *viz:* Nancy Brookfield, Sarah Jump, Nancy Thomas, Rebecca Thomas, Mary Thomas. My wife Ann, and Michael Thomas to be executors of my will. Witnesses: Simon Kollock, Miller Thorogood, Elisha Thorogood. Proved February 12, 1789 (*Sussex County Delaware, Will Book*, D, page 207).

1794 March 21: Application made by Michael Thomas and Betty his wife, and other heirs and representatives of Uriah Brookfield, for a warrant. Granted (*Sussex County, Delaware, Warrant Book*, R-17, page 193).

1805 December 5: Letters of Attorney by Nancy Brookfield, spinster, to Armwell Long to receive goods, chattels, lands, etc. for her by the death of her father, Azariah Brookfield (*Sussex County, Delaware, Deed Book*, AB-25, page 242).

1798 June 20: Azariah Brookfield, a minor, with consent of his mother Sarah Wattson and Woolsey Burton, guardians, was apprenticed to William Warrington, ship-joiner, to learn trade (*Sussex County, Delaware, Orphans Court*, G, page 65).

1801 April 23: Petition to value land of Azariah Brookfield, minor son of Eli Brookfield, the land being in Indian River Hundred. Woolsey Burton, his guardian. Court appointed a commission (*Ibid.*, Book H, page 73).

1803 February 10: Petition of William Dickerson, in re. lands of Azariah Brookfield.

1803 July 10: Petition of Azariah Brookfield, aged 15 years, to choose William Dickerson his guardian. Court appoints a commission to value his lands (*Sussex County, Delaware, Orphans Court*, Book H, page 338).

The maiden name of Ann the wife of said Uriah Brookfield has not been traced. She was evidently deceased by June 20th, 1791, the date of a Deed of division of the lands of Uriah Brookfield, deceased, between his minor grandson Azariah Brookfield and his grandson Uriah Thomas of full age, recorded in *Sussex County, Delaware, Deed Book*, A-1, pages 111-113.

Children of URIAH and ANN (——) BROOKFIELD (Nos. 10-13) (from the evidence cited above):

10. CONSTANCE BROOKFIELD, married June 10th, 1770, Samuel Jump, per records of the Presbyterian Churches of Lewes, Indian River, and Cool Spring, in Sussex County, Delaware (transcript in *Genealogical Society*, Pennsylvania). She had a daughter Sarah Jump, as named granddaughter in Will of Uriah Brookfield, 1788, q. v.

11. AZARIAH BROOKFIELD, bought 15 acres called "Sandy Ridge" in Baltimore Hundred, and a tract called "Chance" formerly of Thos. Collins and of Levi Collis, per Sheriff's Deed of 13 September 1787, recorded in Book O, page 489 of *Sussex County, Delaware, Deeds.* Administration upon the estate of Azariah Brookfield was granted March 6th, 1789 to Uriah Brookfield (per *Administration Book*, A-60, page 155, in State Archives at Dover, Del.). The name of his wife does not appear, unless she was the Ann Brookfield upon whose estate administration was granted November 11th, 1806 to Edward Dingle (*Ibid*, page 153). Azariah Brookfield had a daughter Nancy Brookfield named as a granddaughter in Will of Uriah Brookfield, 1788, q. v., and she was living in 1805, being then aged 21 years, when she gave power of attorney, q. v.

12. ELIZABETH BROOKFIELD, married Michael Thomas who was named a co-executor of the Will of her father, Uriah Brookfield, 1788, as above. They were both living in 1794. Their children were: Uriah Thomas, Nancy Thomas, Rebecca Thomas, and Mary Thomas,

all named as grandchildren in the will of Uriah Brookfield, 1788.

13. ELI BROOKFIELD, married Sarah —— (who married secondly, July 9th, 1789, John Watson per records of Presbyterian Churches of Lewes, Indian River and Cool Springs, Sussex County, Delaware). Administration upon the estate of Eli Brookfield was granted to John Watson and his wife Sally formerly widow of said Eli Brookfield, in 178– (per *Administration Book*, A-60, page 151, filed at Dover). His children were: Azariah Brookfield, born 1788, died before March 2nd, 1808, when administration on his estate was granted to Wm. Harris; and Uriah Brookfield, born before 1788, who died before November 22nd, 1808, when administration on his estate was granted to Cornelius Wiltbank (per *Administration Book*, A-60, pages 156 and 160), both named as grandsons in Will of Uriah Brookfield, Sr., 1788.

9. ELIZABETH BROOKFIELD, born July 31st, 1728, in New London, Conn., daughter of No. 2, William and Katharine (Rogers) Brookfield and came with her parents to Little Egg Harbor Township, Burlington County, N. J. She married in 1746, Matthias Johnston (or Johnson) of Little Egg Harbor Township, and was living at the date of his Will, August 13th, 1773, as follows:

1746 December 8: Memo. of License granted to Matthias Johnston of Egg Harbour, to marry Eliza Brookfield, spinster (*Marriage Bonds Book*, 1727-1734, page 111½, in office of Secretary of State, Trenton).

William Pettit of Northampton, Burlington County, N. J., yeoman, 8 December 1746, "hath obtained a license of marriage for Matthias Johnston of the one party and for Elizabeth Brookfield, spinster," of the other. Signed by William Pettit (From original in *Marriage Bonds Book*, A-W, page 230).

(The reason for the most unusual procedure in which one other than the prospective bridegroom filled out the printed form of Bond, as above, is not apparent. See *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXII, for Calendar of these Marriage Bonds.)

Abstract of the WILL OF MATHIAS JOHNSON of Little Egg Harbor, Burlington County, N. J., dated August 13th,

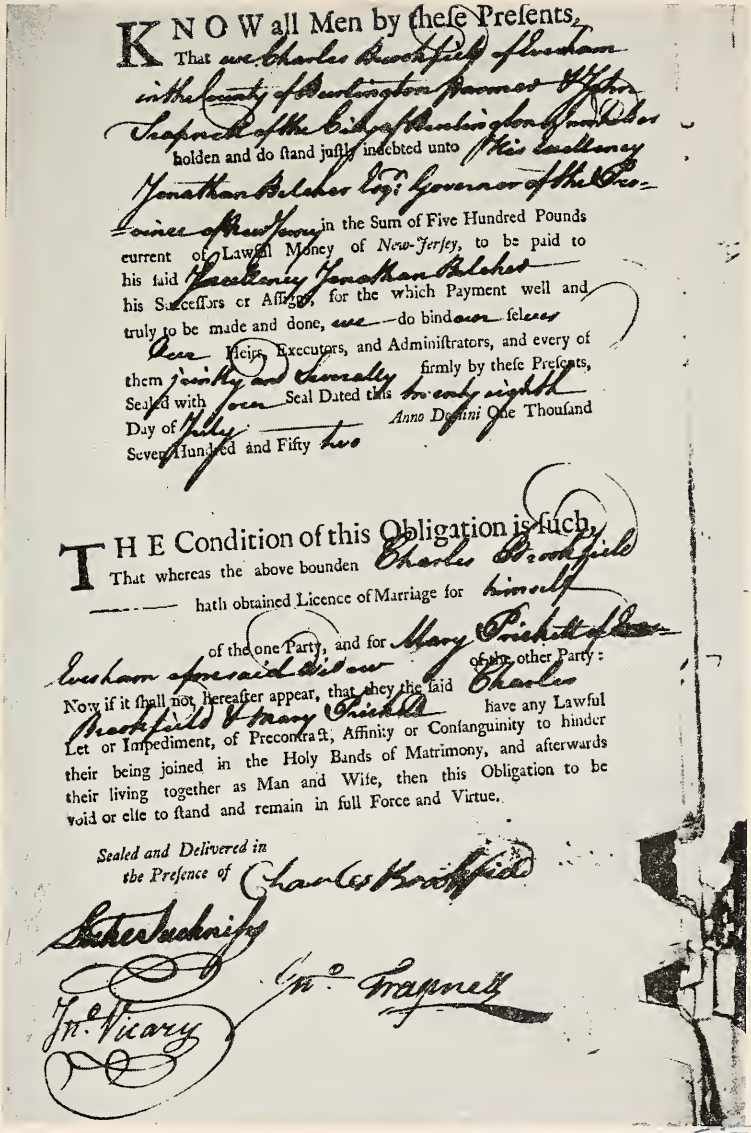
1778; proved November 26th, 1778, names wife Elizabeth, eldest son William, sons Jacob, Jonathan, Mathias, Joseph, and minor sons Uriah and Esiah, and daughters Elizabeth and Hannah; appoints executors sons William and Jonathan (From *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXXIV).

8. CHARLES BROOKFIELD, born July 26th, 1726, in New London, Conn., third of the four known children of No. 2, William and Katharine (Rogers) Brookfield; came to Little Egg Harbor Township, Burlington County, N. J., with his parents between 1731 and 1748. He was described as a farmer living in Evesham Township in that County in 1752 when he married his first cousin, Mary Brookfield Prickett,* daughter of No. 3, Levi Brookfield of that place, and widow of Isaac Prickett who had died there in 1750.

No record of settlement of the estate of CHARLES BROOKFIELD appears in the probates of Burlington County, nor in those of the adjacent Gloucester County, and the date of his death cannot be more definitely stated than as after 1753.

The following evidences from contemporary records are cited for the above account. And as this family was not connected with the Society of Friends, no records of the names and dates of their children has been obtainable from the registers and minutes of the Monthly Meetings of Burlington, Mt. Holly, Evesham or Haddonfield, after careful search therein. Family Bible records of this generation, if such exist and can be discovered, would be of material assistance here. The fact that this Charles Brookfield had a son William Brookfield as follows, is based on the statement of the latter's granddaughter, Hannah P. Brookfield of Philadelphia, made in 1897, and can be accepted as reliable in the absence of evidence to the contrary.

1751 July 2: Charles Brookfield of Burlington County, N. J., and John Inskeep of same place, fellow-bondsmen with Catharine Brookfield, administratrix of the estate of her late husband, William Brookfield late of Little Egg Harbor



KNOW all Men by these Presents,
That we Charles Brookfield of Evesham
in the County of Burlington Farmer & John
Trapnell of the City of Burlington Gentleman
holden and do stand justly indebted unto His Excellency
Jonathan Belcher Esqr. Governor of the Pro-
vince of New Jersey in the Sum of Five Hundred Pounds
current of Lawful Money of *New-Jersey*, to be paid to
his said Excellency Jonathan Belcher
his Successors or Assigns, for the which Payment well and
truly to be made and done, we do bind our selves
Our Heirs, Executors, and Administrators, and every of
them jointly and Severally firmly by these Presents,
Sealed with our Seal Dated this twenty eighth
Day of July *Anno Domini* One Thousand
Seven Hundred and Fifty two

THE Condition of this Obligation is such,
That whereas the above bounden Charles Brookfield
hath obtained Licence of Marriage for himself
of the one Party, and for Mary Prickett of Eve-
sham aforesaid Widow of the other Party:
Now if it shall not hereafter appear, that they the said Charles
Brookfield & Mary Prickett have any Lawful
Let or Impediment, of Precontract, Affinity or Consanguinity to hinder
their being joined in the Holy Bands of Matrimony, and afterwards
their living together as Man and Wife, then this Obligation to be
void or else to stand and remain in full Force and Virtue.

Sealed and Delivered in the Presence of Charles Brookfield

Esther Tuckniss

Jno. Trapnell

Jno. Vicary

PHOTOSTATIC FACSIMILE OF MARRIAGE BOND OF
CHARLES BROOKFIELD AND MARY PRICKETT

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Township, Burlington County, N. J. (*New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXXII).

1752 July 28: Bond given by "CHARLES BROOKFIELD of Evesham in the County of Burlington, Farmer, and John Trapnell of the City of Burlington, Innholder," for said Charles Brookfield to marry "Mary Prickett of Evesham, widow" (From original Bond in Book A-W, page 48, in the office of Secretary of State. See *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXII, *Marriage Bonds*, in which this one is omitted).

*"License of Marriage on the Twenty first day of Febry. A. D. 1739 was granted by his Excellency Lewis Morris, Esq., Govr. &c. unto Isaac Prickett of Evesham in ye Coty. of Burln., Husbandman, of ye one part, & Mary Brookfield Daughter of Levi Brookfield of ye same place, spinster, of ye other prt." (From original Bond in Book 1727-34, in office of Secretary of State at Trenton, page 51½. See also, *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXII.)

*"Letters of Administration of the Estate of Isaac Prickett, dated January 9th, 1750, were granted by His Excellency Jonathan Belcher, Esq., Governor of the Province of New Jersey, to Mary Prickett." (*Burlington County Will Book*, 7, page 102; also in published *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXXII.)

1753 March 13: "The account of Charles Brookfield and Mary his wife late Mary Prickett administratrix of all and singular the goods, chattels, rights, and credits of Isaac Prickett late of the township of Evesham and County of Burlington, deceased, as well of and for such and so much of the goods chattels and credits of the said deceased," . . . dated March 13th, 1753. Signed by Charles Brookfield and Mary Brookfield (from original account now filed in office of Secretary of State).

Child of No. 8, CHARLES and MARY (BROOKFIELD) (Prickett) BROOKFIELD:

10. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, born in 1753, or soon after, in Evesham Township, Burlington County (see below).

10. WILLIAM[4] BROOKFIELD, born in 1753 or soon after, only known child of No. 8, Charles and Mary (Brookfield-Prickett) Brookfield; died in or near the village of Billingsport on the Delaware River in Greenwich Township, County Gloucester, N. J. The account written in 1897 by his

granddaughter Hannah Brookfield of Philadelphia (bound herewith), states that "William Brookfield & his son Jacob I believe died in 1797 of Yellow fever, buried in the field."

No evidence of the settlement of the estate of William Brookfield appears, however, in the probate records of Gloucester County, nor of any transactions as grantor or grantee in the land records of the same.

The Census of the Gloucester County Militia, 1794, includes the name of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD of Greenwich Township (Copy of Census in *Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania,* Philadelphia).

The marriage of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD and NELLY KING on October 18th, 1781, by the Reverend William Worth, pastor of the Baptist Church at Daretown in Pittsgrove Township, Salem County, N. J. (which township is adjacent to the lower line of Gloucester County) appears in the register of that church, published in *The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey,* Vol. II, page 105.

The said "Nelly King" is found to have been Eleanor (Erwin) Willis King, widow of William King of Upper Alloways Creek Township, Salem County, who died intestate in 1777, and to have been daughter of John and Angelet (Hunter) Erwin of West Jersey (as see pages 243 and 244 of *Erwin of Evesham,* bound herewith).

In support of Hannah Brookfield's statement of the death of WILLIAM BROOKFIELD in the year 1797 as above cited, the following evidence is pertinent:

> "1798 Nov. 26: (Marriage) John Collis, son of decsd. John and Honor Collis, heret. in Phila., p. forty, widower—ELEANORE BROOKFIELD dr. of John and Angela Irvin,* heret. of W. N. Jersey, p. thirty eight, *widow* both of Billingsport W. N. Jersey." (From transcript of the register of Gloria Dei (*Old Swedes*) Church, Philadelphia, in Genealogical Society, Pennsylvania).

After the death of William Brookfield and his son Jacob in 1797 near Billingsport, and the marriage of the widow,

*Clerk's error for Erwin.

KNOW all Men by theſe Preſents, That We Elinor King of Upper Allaways Creek in the County of Salem in the State of New Jersey Widdow John Erwin

are held and firmly bound unto His Excellency William Livingston Esquire Governor Captain General & Commander in Chief &c in the Sum of Three Hundred Pounds, Proclamation Money, to be paid to the ſaid William Livingston Esquire &c. his Succeſſors or Aſſigns; to which Payment well and truly to be made, We bind ourſelves, our Heirs, Executors and Adminiſtrators, jointly and ſeverally, firmly by theſe Preſents. Sealed with our Seals, and Dated the Nineteenth Day of June Anno Domini One Thouſand Seven Hundred and Seventy Seven.

THE Condition of the above Obligation is ſuch, That if the above-bound Elinor King Adminiſtratrix of all and ſingular the Goods, Chattels and Credits of William King late of Allaways Creek aforesaid deceaſed, do make, or cauſe to be made, a true and perfect Inventory, of all and ſingular the Goods, Chattels and Credits of the ſaid Deceaſed, which have or ſhall come to the Hands, Poſſeſſion or Knowledge of the ſaid Elinor King or into the Hands of any other Perſon or Perſons for her Uſe, and the ſame ſo made, exhibit or cauſe to be exhibited into the Regiſtry of the Prerogative Court, in the Secretary's Office at Burlington on or before the First Day of December next enſuing; and the ſame Goods, Chattels and Credits of the ſaid Deceaſed, at the Time of his Death, or which at any Time after, ſhall come to the Hands or Poſſeſſion of the ſaid Elinor King or unto the Hands or Poſſeſſion of any other Perſon or Perſons, for her Uſe, do well and truly adminiſter according to Law; and farther do make or cauſe to be made, a juſt and true Account of her Adminiſtration, within Twelve Months from the Date hereof; and all the Reſt and Reſidue of the ſaid Goods, Chattels and Credits, which ſhall be found remaining upon the Account of the ſaid Adminiſtration (the ſame being firſt examined and allowed of, by the Judge for the Time being, of the ſaid Prerogative Court) ſhall deliver and pay unto ſuch Perſon or Perſons reſpectively, as the ſaid Judge for the Time being, of the ſaid Court, by his Decree or Sentence, purſuant to the true Intent and Meaning of an Act of Parliament, made in the 22d and 23d Years of the Reign of King Charles II. entitled, *An Act for ſettling Inteſtate Eſtates*, ſhall limit and appoint. And if it ſhall hereafter appear, that any Laſt Will and Teſtament was made by the ſaid Deceaſed, and the Executor or Executors therein named, do exhibit the ſame into the ſaid Prerogative Court, making Requeſt to have it allowed and approved accordingly: If the ſaid Elinor King being thereunto required, do render and deliver up the ſaid Letters of Adminiſtration, Approbation of ſuch Teſtament being firſt had and made in the ſaid Court; then the above Obligation to be void, or elſe it ſhall ſtand in full Force and Virtue.

Sealed and Delivered in the Preſence of

Geo Trenchard

Elinor her King Mark

John Erwin

PHOTOSTATIC FACSIMILE OF BOND OF ADMINISTRATION OF ELINOR KING

(See overleaf)

Elinor King the Administratrix within Named being duly Sworn on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God did depose & say that William King within named died without a Will as far as She knows & as She verily believes; & that She will well & truly administer all & singular the Goods Chattels Rights & Credits of the sd decd which have or shall come to her Hands or Possession or to the Hands or Possession of any other Person or Persons for her Use; & that She will make a true & perfect Inventory of the sd Goods Chattels Rights & Credits & exhibit the same into the Prerogative Office at Burlington & Render a Just & true account of her Administration.

Sworn at Salem the 19th Day of June 1777.
Before me
Geo. Trenchard Surrogate

Elinor her mark King

William King's Administration Bond.

Salem

1382 Q

Eleanor Brookfield, to her fourth husband, John Collis in 1798 as stated above, it appears that her six surviving children Brookfield and two daughters, Elizabeth E. and Ellen H. by Collis, then formed the family and lived at Paulsboro. (See next page.)

The village of Paulsboro is only about two miles south of Billingsport. (See details in reference to Collis in the Erwin account bound herewith.) Eleanor (Erwin) Willis-King-Brookfield-Collis died "August 4th, 1826, in her 68th year."

Children of No. 10, WILLIAM and ELEANOR (Erwin-Willis-King) BROOKFIELD (Births from contemporary record written by their mother. See photo herewith):

11. JOHN BROOKFIELD, born January 27th, 1782; died October 2nd, 1803.
12. CHARLES BROOKFIELD, born October 6th, 1784. See below.
13. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, born February 7th, 1787. See page 192.
14. JOSEPH BROOKFIELD, born March 12th, 1789. See page 196.
15. ISAAC BROOKFIELD, born July 9th, 1791. See page 200.
16. JACOB BROOKFIELD, born August 17th, 1794; died in 1797.
17. CATHARINE BROOKFIELD, born April 13th, 1797; died April 13th, 1836. See page 200.

12. CHARLES BROOKFIELD, born October 6th, 1784, second son of No. 10, William and Eleanor (Erwin-Willis-King) Brookfield of Greenwich Township, Gloucester County, N. J. He died there March 21st, 1843, according to Hannah Brookfield's account (bound herewith), having married 1st, Elizabeth Richards by whom he had a son William who died young; and married 2nd, February 26th, 1824 at Billingsport, in said township, Sarah Paul who died without issue in 1873 at Paulsboro in same township. In a mortgage of 1824, he is described as "Captain Charles Brookfield of the city of Philadelphia," but his name does not occur in the directories of that city, and it is assumed that his residence there was but temporary. The gravestones of Charles Brookfield and his two wives have not been found in the

Methodist Episcopal Churchyard at Paulsboro. The parentage of his second wife, Sarah Paul, has not been traced in this search.

1824 February 26: "To the Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas of the County of Gloucester in the State of New Jersey. I, John P. Vanneman, one of the Justices of the Peace in and for the sd. County, do hereby certify that on the Twenty sixth day of February 1824 at Billingsport in sd. County, married Charles Brookfield of Greenwich in the County of Gloucester in the State aforesaid, and Sarah Paul of the said place aforesaid, and them did pronounce man and wife agreeably to the laws of this State. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand the day and year above written. Jno. P. Vanneman Justice of the Peace." (*Gloucester County Marriages Book*, B, page 157).

1822 September 3: DEED. Samuel P. Paul and wife Ann, of Township of Greenwich, County Gloucester, N. J., convey to Charles Brookfield, "waterman," of same place, for $35, a half acre in said township, beginning at a stone in the middle of Paulsborough Road at corner of James Hinchman's lot, etc. (*Deed Book* JJ, page 534).

1824 September 3: MORTGAGE. John Collis, cordwainer, of Township of Greenwich, County Gloucester, N. J., to Captain Charles Brookfield of the City of Philadelphia, to secure the payment of $50 in one year, mortgages a lot of land and premises on Paulsborough Road, bounded by lot No. 4, John V. Clark's line, lot No. 6, and said Road, containing 1.20 acres. Cancelled April 17th, 1826 (*Mortgage Book* L, page 212).

1827 February 16: DEED. Charles Brookfield and wife Sarah, of Township of Greenwich, County Gloucester, N. J., convey to Robert C. Warner of same place, for $120, the half acre lot purchased of Samuel P. Paul and wife per deed of 3 September 1822, with the buildings (*Deed Book* SS, page 500).

1831 June 11: DEED. Charles Brookfield and wife Sarah, of Township of Greenwich, County Gloucester, N. J., convey to James Devault of same place, for $190, 8¾ acres there, bought by said Charles Brookfield of John Nugent per deed of 24 October 1827, with the buildings, etc. (*Deed Book* C-3, page 488).

1843 January 14: DEED. Mark Ware, Esq., Sheriff of Gloucester County, N. J., conveys to Charles Brookfield of Greenwich Township, said county, 35 acres beginning at a stake in a line formerly Thomas Clark's land, thence by land of Joseph C. Gill, South 63 degrees, West 31 chains to a stake, thence by lands of Isaac Cooper, North 26 degrees 45 minutes West 11 chains 30 links, etc. (*Deed Book* A-4, page 458).

1843 May 13: DEED. Sarah Brookfield, executrix and Charles Reeves, executor, of the last Will and Testament of Charles Brookfield, deceased, late of Township of Greenwich in County Gloucester, N. J., convey to John G. Munyan of same place the 35 acres which said Charles Brookfield purchased per deed of 14 January 1843 (see item above). Said Charles Brookfield in his Will dated 6 February 1843, duly proved, directed all his real estate to be sold, and the executors did on the 20th of April, 1843 expose the same at public sale, and said John G. Munyan being the highest bidder, this tract was struck off to him for $231 (*Deed Book* D-4, page 47).

ABSTRACT OF THE WILL OF CHARLES BROOKFIELD (residence not stated): to wife Sarah Brookfield, all my household goods and the interest from sale of my stock and farming utensils. To Benjamin W. Fowler, $100 at the death of my wife. To my brother William Brookfield's children, the balance of my estate. Appoints executors, wife Sarah Brookfield and Charles Reeves. Dated 6 February 1843; proved 3 May 1843. Witnesses: Benjamin Devault, James M. Lodge, Jos. C. Hill (*Will Book* D, page 405).

ABSTRACT OF WILL OF SARAH BROOKFIELD of Paulsboro in the County of Gloucester, N. J. Executors to purchase head and foot stones for my grave for $40. To niece Susan P. Fish, my silver sugar bowl, large looking glass, lounge, also my house and lot in Paulsboro, adjoining the M. E. Church, during her lifetime and afterwards to her daughter Abigail L. Fish in fee. To nephew Nathan Henry my silver watch and chest. To niece Elizabeth P. Eldredge two dessert spoons marked C. S. B., and my bed. To niece Sarah Davenport, wife of Isaac Davenport, six silver teaspoons marked CEB. To niece Emily Fish, one table spoon and five small spoons. To Margaret Hurd, wife of John Hurd, of Elizabeth City, N. J., teaspoons marked CEB. To niece Sarah Henry dau. of Lemuel Henry, six silver teaspoons marked MM.

To each of nephews, Elemuel Henry, Nathan Henry, and Charles Henry, and niece Elizabeth P. Eldredge, one fifth of residue of personal estate. To the children and heirs at law of my deceased niece Hannah Sparks to wit Thomas, Lewis, Neal D., Anna, and Harriet Sparks, each one fifth of residue. Appoints friend S. Paul Loudenslager as executor. Dated 20 February 1873; proved 22 September 1873 (*Will Book* F, page 629).

13. WILLIAM[5] BROOKFIELD, born February 7th, 1787, third son of No. 10, William and Eleanor (Erwin-Willis-King) Brookfield (see page 187) of Greenwich Township, Gloucester County, N. J.; died April 19th, 1866 in Brooklyn, N. Y., and was buried in the Methodist Episcopal Churchyard at Haddonfield in Camden County, N. J., the gravestone being inscribed with these two dates.

In 1809, William Brookfield had migrated from Greenwich Township, Gloucester County to Maurice River Township in Cumberland County, and bought a lot in the village of Port Elizabeth there from Philip Stanger of Glassboro Township, Gloucester County. The latter was one of the seven Stanger brothers who in 1775 erected the pioneer glass-works at Glassboro, they having previously been working at Wistar's glass-works on Alloways Creek in Salem County. It is possible that William Brookfield had been connected with the Stanger concern at Glassboro and that he went to Port Elizabeth by reason of the glass-works which had been established there about 1801 by James Lee with other parties from Philadelphia for the manufacture of window glass (Cushing and Sheppard's *History of Gloucester, Salem and Cumberland Counties*, pages 222, 229 and 716). However, William Brookfield is described in his marriage record as "shoemaker."

While residing in Port Elizabeth in Maurice River Township, Cumberland County, N. J., WILLIAM BROOKFIELD was married on December 23rd, 1809, to Naomi Smith of Tuckahoe in Gloucester County (now in Atlantic), N. J., at the latter place, with the Rev. Nathan Swain of

the Methodist Episcopal Church officiating. Naomi Smith, daughter of Jeremiah and Naomi (Badcock) Smith* of Tuckahoe, was born May 22nd, 1789; died in Brooklyn, N. Y., June 6th, 1867, and was buried with her husband in the Methodist Episcopal Churchyard at Haddonfield, Camden County, N. J., from the gravestone in which these dates are copied.

William Brookfield appears in ten deeds dated from 1809 to 1814, as grantor or as grantee, in the recorded land transactions of Cumberland County. In the latter year he appears as a resident of Woolwich Township, Gloucester County, as grantee in a deed conveying a lot in the village of Swedesboro, on the Sculltown Road which leads southward from that village through Sculltown (now Auburn) to Salem. In 1813 he was living at Cape May Court House, where his son James Madison was born.

1809 November 20: DEED. Philip Stanger of the Township of (blank) in County Gloucester, N. J., to WILLIAM BROOKFIELD of the Township of Maurice River, County Cumberland, N. J., conveys for $40 a lot in village of Port Elizabeth, in said Township of Maurice River, Beginning at corner of William Shough's lot in Glassborough on the road from Port Elizabeth to Budds Works, etc., etc., containing 63 square perches (*Cumberland County Deed Book* 16, page 174).

1809 December 23: MARRIAGE. "I, Nathan Swain, minister of the Gospel in the Methodist Church in America, Do hereby Certify that on the 23rd Day of December A. D. 1809 at Tuckahoe in said County, I married WILLIAM BRUCKFEALDE of Morris River (*sic*) Shumaker, and Naomi Smith of Tuckahoe aforesaid and them did pronounce man and wife agreeably to the laws of this State." (*Gloucester County Marriage Book* A, page 165).

1810 May 10: DEED. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD of the Township of Maurice River, County Cumberland, N. J., and NAOMI, his wife, convey to James Lee, Esq., of same place, for $50 a lot in village of Port Elizabeth, in township aforesaid, beginning at corner of Wm. Shough's lot in Glassborough, on the road leading from Port Elizabeth to Budds

* (See Smith Family hereinafter.)

Works, thence binding on said lot south 42 degrees East 14 perches, thence North 49 degrees East 4½ perches, thence North 42 degrees West 14 perches, to the aforesaid road, thence binding thereon South 49 degrees West 4½ perches to place of beginning, containing 63 square perches (see Deed below) (*Cumberland County Deed Book* 16, page 170).

1811 August 2: DEED. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD of Township of Maurice River, County Cumberland, N. J., and NAOMY, his wife, convey to George Gale of same place, for $55, a lot in village of Dorchester in said township, bounded North by High Street, said Brookfield's other lot, and Levi Steppeng's lot, containing 36 square perches, with the buildings, etc. (*Cumberland County Deed Book* 18, page 617).

1811 August 2: DEED. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD of Township of Maurice River, County Cumberland, N. J., and NAOMY, his wife, convey to Capt. Edward Lafferty of same place, for $100, a lot in village of Port Elizabeth in said township, beginning at a stone in the offsett of the street leading from Port Elizabeth to Tuckeyhoe, opposite to the Smith's shop occupied by Thomas Ellet and William Ketchum, thence bounding on said street, to Jonathan Dolias', etc., etc., containing 102 square perches, with the building, etc. (*Cumberland County Deed Book* 19, page 373).

1812 March 9: DEED. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD of Township of Maurice River, County Cumberland, N. J., and NAOMY, his wife, convey to Thomas Elliot of same place, for $225, a lot in village of Dorchester, in said township, bounded by George Gale's lot, a back street, the street from Port Elizabeth to Leesburgh and High Street, containing 36 square perches, with the buildings, etc. (*Cumberland County Deeds*, 20, page 523).

1814 August 16: DEED. Richard Tittermary of Township of Woolwich, County Gloucester, N. J., village of Swedesborough, conveys to WILLIAM BROOKFIELD of the township, county and state aforesaid, for $300, a lot of land in Swedesborough, in Woolwich Township, Gloucester County, N. J., set off in two smaller lots marked Nos. 4 and 5 on a map and beginning at a stake for a corner in John Logan's lot No. 3, in the middle of Sculltown Road, etc., etc., containing one acre (*Gloucester County Deed Book*, U, page 553).

The great grandson of this No. 13, William and Naomi (Smith) Brookfield, Henry M. Brookfield of New York City, records that the former removed to New Brunswick in Middlesex County, N. J., where William Brookfield became an inn-keeper, later taking to farming near Perth Amboy in the same County. In 1827, this couple returned to Tuckahoe, N. J., and were living there in Dennis Township, Cape May County, in 1830. The Census of that year names him as of that township and with a family of a wife, four sons and two daughters. The latter part of the lives of this couple was passed in Haddonfield, Camden County, N. J., where William Brookfield's brother Charles resided.

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD died, as before stated, at Brooklyn, April 19th, 1866, having been born February 7th, 1787. His wife Naomi (Smith) Brookfield, died June 6th, 1867, having been born May 22nd, 1789. These dates are from the gravestones in the Methodist cemetery at Haddonfield, abovesaid.

Children of No. 13, WILLIAM and NAOMI (Smith) BROOKFIELD:

18. ISAAC BROOKFIELD, born August 19th, 1810; d. 1848 (without male issue).
19. William E. Brookfield, born April 12th, 1812; died young.
20. JAMES MADISON BROOKFIELD, born October 2nd, 1813 in Cape May Court House, N. J. See page 201.
21. CHARLES J. BROOKFIELD, born ; died unmarried.
22. DANIEL WILLIS BROOKFIELD, born September 4th, 1821; died September 25th, 1888 at Long Lake, Adirondack Mts. (drowned). Resided in Elizabeth, N. J. Married Hannah Duffel and had an only child:
    22a. Almira Brookfield, married Will Rollo.
23. ELEANOR BROOKFIELD, born May 2nd, 1824; died July 31st, 1825.
24. HARRIET BROOKFIELD, born August 1st, 1828; died June 6th, 1855; unmarried.
25. SARAH BROOKFIELD, born November 17th, 1816; died September 13th, 1852; unmarried.

26. CHARLOTTE BROOKFIELD, born July 28th, 1832; died unmarried.

The above is from family records.

14. JOSEPH BROOKFIELD, M.D., born March 12th, 1789, fourth child of No. 10, William and Eleanor (Erwin-Willis-King) Brookfield (see page 187) of Greenwich Township, Gloucester County, N. J., appears in 1814 as a resident of Swedesboro in Woolwich Township in same County, conveying real estate to his cousins, Benjamin R. Erwin and Eliza S. Erwin of that village. The latter were children of his maternal uncle, Dr. Joseph Hunter Erwin (q.v.) of Swedesboro and it is presumable that Joseph Brookfield, his namesake, was living there with him at that date and was influenced by him to follow in the profession of physician. Accordingly, we find that Joseph Brookfield graduated from Jefferson Medical College in Philadelphia, 1836.

On January 8th, 1818, Joseph Brookfield married, as his 1st wife, Sarah Price, born in Lower Merion Township, Montgomery County, Penn. (which is about four miles northwest of the center of Philadelphia.) She was a daughter of Rees and Hannah (Roberts) Price (from Hannah Brookfield's account, bound herewith). The gravestone of "Sarah, wife of J. Brookfield, M.D.," without dates, is in the burial ground at the Lower Merion Meeting House, at corner of Montgomery Pike and Meeting House Road. After her death, Dr. Joseph Brookfield married secondly, as follows:

> Dr. Joseph Brookfield of Phila., son of William and Elinor Irvin (*sic*) Brookfield, of Gloucester County, N. J., married 19th of June 1849, by Rev. Edwin N. Lightner, at the residence of her sister Mrs. Mary H. Amies of Bridgeport, Pa., Elizabeth Wayne Holstein, born Jan. 4, 1806, baptized by Rev. Slator Clay, daughter of Col. George W. and Elizabeth Wayne (Hayman) Holstein. She died in Phila. March 29, 1887 in her 81st. year and was interred in Friends Cemetery, Lower Merion Township by the side of her husband, Dr. Joseph Brookfield who died Dec. 17, 1872 aged 84 years. (Quoted from *Swedish Holsteins in America*, published 1892, page 111.)

In confirmation of the above, the marriage on "June 19th, 1849—Dr. Joseph Brookfield of Philadelphia and Elizabeth W. Holstein of Bridgeport," as well as the burial on "March 31st, 1887, of Elizabeth Wayne Brookfield, in Friends Cemetery, Wayne," appear in the register of Christ Church (Episcopal) in Upper Merion Township, Montgomery County, Penn. (See below.)

In the burial ground at Lower Merion Meeting House, above mentioned, are found the adjacent gravestones inscribed—Joseph Brookfield, M.D., Born March 12th, 1789. Died December 17th, 1872. Elizabeth W. Holstein relict of Dr. Joseph Brookfield Born January 4th, 1806. Died March 28th, 1887. (The Meeting House adjoins the General Wayne tavern, hence this section was known by the latter name or as Wayne.)

1814 July 27: DEED. JOSEPH BROOKFIELD of Woolwich, County Gloucester, N. J., conveys to Benjamin R. Erwin of same place, for $225, a tract there, beginning at a stake in middle of Sculltown Road, a corner to Richard Tittermary's land, thence by said land North 53 degrees, 30 minutes, West 5.43 to a stake for a corner of an intended back street adjoining Tittermary's land, thence with the same South 46 degrees, 30 minutes, West to a stake for a corner for a road adjoining Abigail Harker's land, 1.60, thence with the same South 58 degrees, 45 minutes East 5.50 to a stake in middle of Scull Town Road, thence with said road North 53 degrees East, 1.40 to place of beginning. Containing ¾ acres, the same which Richard Tittermary conveyed to said Joseph Brookfield per deed of date even herewith. Together with all and singular the buildings, etc. (*Gloucester County Deed Book* U, page 93).

1814 August 8: DEED. JOSEPH BROOKFIELD of Swedesborough in Woolwich Township, County Gloucester, N. J., conveys to Eliza S. Erwin of same place, for $400, the House and lot in Swedesborough aforesaid, adjoining lands of John Pearson and Ebenezer Turner, beginning at a corner of said Pearson's land, in middle of the main road, thence with his land South 58 degrees East, 7.40 to a corner, etc., etc., containing one acre, and is the same house and lot which said Joseph Brookfield bought of said Turner

by Deed of even date herewith (*Gloucester County Deed Book* U, page 94).

1837 The name of "JOS. BROOKFIELD, M.D., s. w. cor. Walnut above 13th," appears in the City Directory of Philadelphia for the first time, and that of 1839 as "Joseph Brookfield, M.D., 1360 Chestnut"; in 1840, etc., as " Joseph Brookfield, M.D., c. Juniper & Filbert."

ABSTRACT OF THE WILL OF JOSEPH BROOKFIELD, M.D., of the City of Philadelphia. All household furniture and debts due, unto wife Elizabeth W. Brookfield and my daughter Hannah P. Brookfield, their heirs and assigns, share and share alike, also the income of the estate, and they to be executors. Dated 11 February 1868; proved January 2nd, 1872, both executors qualifying and giving their address as 1316 Filbert Street (*Philadelphia Will Book* 77, page 68).

Children of No. 14, Dr. Joseph Brookfield and 1st wife, Sarah (Price) Brookfield (Names from the account written by daughter, Hannah P. Brookfield):

WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, died young.*

MARY PRICE BROOKFIELD, died August 10th, 1835 in 16th year, per obituary in Philadelphia paper.

JOSEPH HUNTER BROOKFIELD, died young.

CHARLES ELLIS BROOKFIELD, died young.

HANNAH PRICE BROOKFIELD, born January 11th, 1826; died February 8th, 1899 (per gravestone).

JOSEPH BROOKFIELD, died young.

The said Hannah Brookfield, only surviving child of No. 14, Dr. Joseph Brookfield (and with her death this line

*In the burial ground at Lower Merion Meeting House, Montgomery County, Penn., are the gravestones of: "William. J. Hunter Erwin. Charles Ellis Joseph. sons of Dr. Joseph and Sarah Brookfield." Two rows further back is that of: "Sarah wife of J. Brookfield, M.D." (no dates). Near the far end is the marker of: "Mary Price daughter of Dr. Joseph and Sarah Brookfield" (no dates). About three rows further are the three adjacent stones of: "Elizabeth W. Holstein relict of Dr. Joseph Brookfield, born Jany. 4, 1806. died March 28, 1887. Joseph Brookfield, M.D., Born March 12, 1789. Died December 17, 1872. Hannah Price daughter of Dr. Joseph Brookfield Born 1st. mo. 11. 1826. Died 2nd. mo. 8. 1899." (Inscriptions copied June 9th, 1937.)

became extinct) compiled in 1897 the account of the Erwin family which is bound herewith (and without which it would be impossible to assemble the genealogy of that family group) for her uncle William Brookfield's great grandson, Henry Morgan Brookfield and also transferred to him the records written by Eleanor (Erwin) Brookfield Collis of the births of the children of William Brookfield, which are bound herewith.

The Will of Hannah Brookfield of the City of Philadelphia, single woman, directs:

> —gravestone to be erected at my grave to be at side of my father, similar to those at grave of Elizabeth Wayne Brookfield. Devises $500 to the Trustees of Friends Meeting House in Lower Merion, Montgomery County, Pa., the interest to care for graves and gravestones of Dr. Joseph Brookfield, his wives Sarah and Elizabeth Wayne, and his children Mary Price, William, J. Hunter, Charles E., Joseph and myself.
>
> —to Jefferson College Hospital of Philadelphia, $10,000 for free beds, memorials to Dr. Joseph Brookfield and his wife Sarah Price Brookfield.
>
> —to Elizabeth B. Bradway, $1000. To Joseph B. Walter, $1000 and release of the indebtedness in his place in Howards Smith Dakota. To Hannah B. Kirchel, daughter of John and Ellen Denston; Hannah B. Appelby daughter of Waddington and Elizabeth B. Bradway; Myrtle and Ray R. (children of Joseph and Ellen Walter); each $200. To Mary Duncan and to Mary E. L. Hayman, each $300. To Elizabeth P. Eldridge and Mary A. Lithgow, each $100.
>
> —To the Domestic and Foreign Missionary Society of the P. E. Church in the United States of America, $2000. To the Diocesan Missions of the P. E. Church Diocese of Pennsylvania, $2000, and to the Philadelphia P. E. City Mission, $2000.
>
> —To Adelaide H. Lithgrow, my wearing apparel, silver, jewelry, books, pictures, letters, journals, manuscripts, furniture, beds, table and bed linen, to dispose of according to my wishes. Residue of estate to 14 charities and churches named. Residence at 1838 N. 17th St. to be sold. Executors: Bartholomew W. Beesley and Adelaide N. Lithgow. Dated 6 October 1897; proved 25 February 1899 (*Philadelphia Will Book*, 206, page 264).

17. ISAAC BROOKFIELD, born July 9th, 1791, fifth child of No. 10, William and Eleanor (Erwin-Willis-King) Brookfield of Greenwich Township, Gloucester County, N. J.

Hannah Brookfield's account (bound herewith) states that this "Isaac Brookfield married Catharine .. .. .. & had one daughter Margaret who married John Hurt and had Kate, Mary, Charles, Caroline & Emma." without naming place of residence.

The City Directory of Philadelphia for 1824 includes: "Isaac Brookfield, cordwainer, Trotter's Alley." Those of 1824-1835 name "C. Brookfield, shop, 22 Strawberry St." and that of 1837 names "C. Brookfield, wid., boarding house 22 Strawberry.", after which her name is not carried in later editions.

In Poulson's *Daily American Advertiser*, Philadelphia, in the issue of August 31st, 1836, is the notice: "Died on the 27th. inst. in the 45th year of her age, Mrs. Catharine Brookfield." This may refer to the wife of Isaac Brookfield as named above.

No record of the estate of ISAAC BROOKFIELD is found, however, in the probate files of Philadelphia, nor in the land records, and any further identification of him has not been found in this search.

Child of ISAAC and CATHARINE (——) BROOKFIELD:

MARGARET BROOKFIELD, married John Hurd, and was residing in Elizabeth, N. J., according to the will of Sarah (Paul) Brookfield of Paulsboro, N. J., dated 20 February 1873 (see page 191), her uncle Charles Brookfield's widow. Not traced further.

19. CATHARINE E. BROOKFIELD, born April 13th, 1797, daughter of No. 10, William and Eleanor (Erwin-Willis-King) Brookfield of Greenwich Township, Gloucester County, N. J. (See page 187.)

Hannah Brookfield's account (bound herewith) states that this "Catharine Brookfield married Edward Walter

(and had issue) Rees Price Walter born October 13th, 1827; married Elizabeth Beechey & died March 12th, 1882 (and) had Kate born January 14th, 1855 (who) died October 22nd, 1860, and Edward born October 19th, 1861 (who) died May 1st, 1871. Joseph Brookfield Walter born March 28th, 1836, had children: Edgar Almerin born December 1870, died August 5th, 1875; Myrtle Hannah born October 10th, 1874. Ray Brookfield born January 22nd, 1885." No places of residence being named, search for this family has been hampered. Possibly they were of Lower Merion Township, Montgomery County, Penn., as was Dr. Joseph Brookfield's two wives and in that event the following item may apply here:

ADMINISTRATION upon the estate of EDWARD P. WALTER of Lower Merion Township, Montgomery County, Pa., was granted March 10th, 1831, to Joseph Brookfield (*Abstracts of Wills & Administrations of Montgomery County, Pa., to 1850*, in Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania).

Children of EDWARD P. and CATHARINE (BROOKFIELD) WALTER:

REES PRICE WALTER, born October 13th, 1827; died March 12th, 1882; married Elizabeth Beechey and had issue as named in the account above.

JOSEPH BROOKFIELD WALTER, born March 28th, 1836; died ——; married Ellen ——; and had issue as named above. He is named in the Will of his cousin, Hannah P. Brookfield of Philadelphia, dated 1897 (see page 199) as of Howard Smith's, Dakota.

20. JAMES MADISON BROOKFIELD, born October 2nd, 1813 in the village of Cape May Court House, Cape May County, N. J., son of No. 13, William and Naomi (Smith) Brookfield (page 195); died January 17th, 1892 at Jacksonville, Fla. (while passing the winter there) and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn, N. Y. (Obituary notice in *New York Tribune.*)

MARRIAGE: "Married on 9th. of May 1838, Mr. James Brookfield to Miss Catharine C. Brandriff. John Kennedy,

Minister of the Gospel" (quoted from *Marriage Book* B, page 6, Cumberland County, N. J.).

The said Catharine C. Brandriff, born at Millville, Cumberland County, N. J., December 22nd, 1819, eldest child of John and Mary (Ayres) Brandriff (see Brandriff Family, hereinafter, page 234), died at her home in Brooklyn, N. Y., 115 Taylor St., February 28th, 1880, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery there.

James M. Brookfield, entered the business of glass-making at Millville first, later at Greenbank, N. J., at Honesdale, Penn., and finally in Brooklyn, N. Y. At Honesdale he started in business for himself in 1853, being the first to use anthracite coal in manufacturing glass, and obtained a patent for burning hard coal. In 1860, his home and his factory both were destroyed one night by the bursting of the river dam, and he received no reimbursement from the water company for the damage. Thence, he went to Brooklyn, N. Y., and started the Bushwick Glass Works, in Greenpoint, in which he was successful. About 1880, he retired from business, passing the winters in Florida with his daughters, after the death of his wife.

The 1880 Census, Brooklyn, N. Y. (Vol. XXXV, 19th Ward), shows James M. Brookfield, 115 Taylor St., Glass Manufacturer, aged 65, born in New Jersey, as also were his parents, and daughter Mary, aged 35, born in New Jersey, daughter Jennie aged 20, born in Pennsylvania.

Children of JAMES MADISON and CATHARINE C. (Brandriff) BROOKFIELD:

36. SARAH JANE BROOKFIELD, born June 9th, 1839, at Millville, N. J.; married 1st, —— Raymond of Honesdale, Pa., and had J. Edward and William Brookfield Raymond. She married 2nd, —— Williams and had son Harry Williams.

37. MARY BROOKFIELD, born May 30th, 1841, at Millville, N. J.; died unmarried.

38. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, born May 24th, 1844, at Greenbank, N. J. (See page 203).

39. AMANDA BROOKFIELD, born February 14th, 1846, at Greenbank, N. J.; died unmarried.

40. CAROLINE BROOKFIELD, born April 15th, 1850, at Columbia, N. J.; married Royal Gage and had son James Brookfield Gage.

41. HARRIET BROOKFIELD, born ——; married Stephen Burgess* of Brooklyn, N. Y.

42. JENNIE ELIZABETH BROOKFIELD, born ——; died ——; married Charles Pope in London, Eng.; no issue. He married 2nd, ——.

*Married in Brooklyn, N. Y., and had a daughter Catherine Brookfield Burgess who resides 1937 in Great Barrington, Mass.

38. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, born May 24th, 1844 at Greenbank, N. J., son of No. 20, James Madison Brookfield (page 201); educated at Cayuga Lake Academy in Aurora, N. Y. He was associated with his father in establishing the glass works in Brooklyn with success.

MARRIAGE: William Brookfield married Kate Morgan, at Aurora, Cayuga County, N. Y., on June 23rd, 1870, the Rev. Dr. Howard officiating.

After marriage, William and Kate (Morgan) Brookfield resided for a year at the corner of 5th and So. 8th St. (No. 285 So. 5th) in Brooklyn, N. Y., and then moved to 516 Madison Ave., New York City, to a house presented by the latter's father, Henry Morgan, where they resided for the rest of their lives.

William Brookfield died May 13th, 1903, and was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, New York. His wife, Kate Morgan Brookfield, born January 5th, 1847 at Aurora, Cayuga County, N. Y., daughter of Henry and Mary (Platt) Morgan of that place, resided there until her marriage. She died April 4th, 1918.

Mr. Brookfield, known for many years as an organization Republican, exerted his influence for clean politics. In 1885 he became leader of the 29th Assembly District, was Vice President of the Union League Club, President of the Repub-

lican Club, Chairman of the Republican State Committee 1892-1894 (and of the County Committee during the same term), a Presidential Elector in 1892. He supported Senator Thomas C. Platt until 1893, in which year at the Convention at Syracuse, he and Mr. Platt united in support of Edward T. Bartlett for the Court of Appeals, which campaign for good government was successful over the rival candidate in the election by 100,000 votes. Mr. Brookfield assisted in organizing the Committee of thirty for the reorganization of the party in New York County, and he first broke with Senator Platt whom he had long supported, on account of the latter's recognition of the machine leaders who opposed this Committee. In 1894, he was a member of the Committee of Seventy which nominated a fusion ticket for the overthrow of Tammany Hall, and when Mr. Strong was elected Mayor of the City of New York, he appointed Mr. Brookfield as Commissioner of Public Works. He was a member of the Downtown Club and of the Chamber of Commerce, a Trustee of St. John's Guild and a Director in several Insurance Companies as well as of the Market and Fulton Bank.

From an editorial in the New York Tribune:

> A useful life ended with the death of William Brookfield. A life employed largely for the public advantage, though for the most part not in the conspicuous ways which lead to wide reputation. He did not care for public office. The Commissionership of Public Works under Mayor Strong was the only governmental place which he ever held. He consented to serve the City for a short time in that capacity only because he felt circumstances required him to make the sacrifice. But while the usual rewards of party service did not attract him, he had a taste as well as a talent, for political work, and was always ready to give his time and strength to the support of his professions. Mr. Brookfield's personal character was beyond reproach; he was a faithful friend and a good citizen.

The will of William Brookfield was filed May 21st, 1903, devising all his property to his wife Kate M. Brookfield, and appointing his sons Henry M. Brookfield and Frank Brookfield executors.

Children of WILLIAM and KATE (Morgan) BROOKFIELD (Nos. 43-47):

43. HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD, born October 17th, 1871 in Brooklyn, N. Y.

44. JAMES HANFORD BROOKFIELD, born April 25th, 1874, at 516 Madison Ave., New York City; died July 16th, 1928 at Jamaica, B. W. I.; without issue; married twice.

45. FRANK BROOKFIELD, born November 18th, 1875, at 516 Madison Ave., New York City; married April 28th, 1909, Marcelline Dunning, and had issue:
45a. Kate Morgan Brookfield, born January 28th, 1910.
45b. Frank Morgan Brookfield, born May 16th, 1913.

46. EDWIN MORGAN BROOKFIELD, born September 22nd, 1877, at 516 Madison Ave., New York City; died unmarried, October 25th, 1910, at Kingston.

47. HERBERT KALBFLEISH BROOKFIELD, born July 4th, 1880, at 516 Madison Ave., New York City; died September 25th, 1895 from an accident at Little Moose Lake, Old Forge, N. Y.; unmarried.

43. HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD, born October 17th, 1871 at No. 285 So. 5th St., Brooklyn, N. Y., eldest of the five sons of No. 38, William and Kate (Morgan) Brookfield; was baptized September 15th, 1872 at Presbyterian Church, Aurora, Cayuga County, N. Y., by the Rev. T. Strong. In the same year, his parents removed to No. 516 Madison Ave., New York City, and he lived there until the time of his marriage. He attended J. H. Morse's School in that City for six years, entered Columbia College in 1889 for two years after which he left that institution and entered the Junior Class of Harvard University and graduated with degree of A.B. in the Class of 1893. Was associated in business with his father and grandfather in manufacture of glass insulators for telegraph and telephone companies' wire, and became President of the Company after the death of his father, with his brother Frank Brookfield as Vice President. The concern was dissolved in 1920.

MARRIAGE: Henry Morgan Brookfield and Louise Lord were married on February 15th, 1906, at Grace Church, Orange, N. J., the Rev. Alexander Mann officiating.

Louise (Lord) Brookfield was born October 8th, 1880 at No. 205 Center St. (later called No. 281 So. Center St.), in Orange, N. J., daughter of Samuel and Mary ("Minnie") Adele (Orton) Lord, Jr. She attended Miss Masters School in Dobbs Ferry, N. Y. After marriage they resided for two years at No. 27 Washington Square, North; then removed to No. 132 E. 78th. St.; and in 1922 to No. 580 Park Ave., where they now reside, all in New York City.

Children of HENRY MORGAN and LOUISE (Lord) BROOKFIELD (Nos. 48-50):

48. WILLIAM LORD BROOKFIELD, born February 8th, 1908, at 27 Washington Square North, New York City; baptized May 9th, 1908 in the Church of the Ascension, by the Rev. Percy S. Grant; attended the Allen and Stevenson School in New York City; graduated from St. Paul's School, Concord, N. H., 1925; and from Harvard University with degree of A.B. in Class of 1929; married June 14th, 1929, in Boston, Mass., Louise Colburn Parker (born December 25th, 1909, daughter of Walter and Ann (Beals) Parker of Brookline, Mass.), the Rev. S. S. Drury officiating in Emmanuel Church. He has been employed for six years by the N. Y. Zinc Co. Residence: 179 Grace Church St., Rye, N. Y. Children:

    48a. William Lord Brookfield, Jr., born October 5th, 1932, at Doctor's Hospital, New York City; baptized January 5th, 1933, at St. James' Church, New York City.

    48b. Christopher Morgan Brookfield, born June 12th, 1926, at United Hospital, Portchester, N. Y.; baptized May 9th, 1937, at Grace Church, Rye, N. Y.

49. HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD, JR., born April 11th, 1911, at 132 E. 78th St., New York City; baptized April 20th, 1912, at St. James' Church, New York City; attended the Allen and Stevenson School for five years and the Choate School, Wallingford, Conn., for same period;

graduated from Yale University with degree of A.B. in Class of 1933.

50. SAMUEL LORD BROOKFIELD, born September 6th, 1915, at 132 E. 78th St., New York City; baptized May 12th, 1916, in St. James' Church, New York City; attended the Allen and Stevenson School for several years, graduated from St. Paul's School, Concord, N. H., 1933; and from Yale University with degree of A.B. in Class of 1937. He married June 11th, 1937, Alyce Pressprich, at Christ Church, Rye, N. Y., born June 27th, 1915, daughter of Reginald William and Madeleine Smith Pressprich.

THE BRANDRETH-BRANDRIFF FAMILY OF WEST JERSEY

TIMOTHY BRANDRETH, the progenitor of this family in West Jersey, appears first, and by inference, in the parish of Christ Church, in the Island of Barbadoes, where he married as the first of his three successive wives, Katherine Rodman, before 1686, who was baptized there May 3rd, 1665, daughter of John and Ann Rodman, of that place. She apparently accompanied her husband to West Jersey and was deceased by 1706. The census of the inhabitants of the Parish of Christ Church, Barbadoes, taken December 22nd, 1679, does not include the name of Brandreth (*Hotten*, page 85); and it therefore appears that if he was a resident of the Island at that time, he was not a householder, and that if he arrived after that date, his stay was but transitory after his marriage, about 1683. The name of Timothy Brandreth first appears on record in West Jersey in a survey dated 1681 as follows, and the evidence of his presence in the Colony on March 20th, 1683/84, also. (See RODMAN FAMILY, page 210.)

1681 8mo. (October)—Return of survey for John and William Borton of 325 acres adjacent to Timothy Brandreth and Noell New (Revel's *Book of Surveys, West Jersey*, in State House).

1689/90 1st.mo. (March)—Return of Survey for William and Thomas Evans for 160 acres adjoining their former survey and Timothy Brandreth (*ibid*).

That this land was in Burlington County, appears from the fact that the will of John Borton describes him, named above, as "of Hilsdown, on the south side of Northampton River," dated 1687. Surveys for Timothy Brandreth or deeds conveying lands to him as above mentioned are not of record, unfortunately.

1683/4 March 20—Marriage of Peter Jennings and Anne Nott. Witnesses include: "Timothy Brandreth." Recorded by the Court of Burlington (See original court record book pub-

lished in Stillwell's *Historical and Genealogical Miscellany*, 2). See also *New Jersey Archives*, 1st Series, Vol. XXII, page lxxxvi, for same marriages, in brief.

1685 6mo. 8th—Cattle-marks registered. "Timothy Brandreth—the right eare a crop & a slitt & the left an underhalfe penny next ye head." (*Burlington Court Record*, abovesaid).

No mention of Timothy Brandreth is found in the minutes and records of Burlington Monthly Meeting which are contemporary with the above period, but he appears as a member of the Society of Friends in Cohansey in 1705.

1693: Sheriff and County Clerk, Cape May County, West Jersey—Timothy Brandreth (Stevens' *History of Cape May County*, 463).

1695-1701: Clerk and Recorder, Cape May County—Timothy Brandreth (Leaming and Spicer *Grants and Concessions*).

1701 May 10: Return of survey of 200 acres at Cape May County for Thimo. Brandreth (*New Jersey Archives*, 1st Series, Vol. XXI, page 389).

1701 May 12: Return of survey of 300 acres at Cape May County, Thimo. Brandreth (*ibid*).

1701 September 24: Deed from The West Jersey Society to Timothy Brandreth, yeoman, of Cape May County, for 300 acres there (*ibid*, page 536).

1708 May 24: Deed from Jacob Spicer of County Gloucester, West Jersey, yeoman, to Timothy Brandreth of Greenwich in the County of Salem, in the Province aforesaid, cordwainer, for 200 acres of land and marsh to be taken up and surveyed in any part of the Western division of New Jersey for 14 pounds. Witnesses: Nicholas Johnson, John Jay. Endorsed: "May the 24th 1708 Cohansey. then Received of Timothy Brandreth the within mentioned sum of fourteen pounds for the premises mentioned, Jacob Spicer." (*Liber BBB of Deeds, West Jersey*, page 97).

1710 July 20: Deed from Timothy Brandreth of Cape May in the province of New Jersey, Western Division, cordwainer, to Samuel Holmes of Cohansey in the County of Salem and province aforesaid, yeoman, conveying the abovesaid 200 acres of land to be surveyed and taken up in any part of the western division of New Jersey. Witnesses: Obadiah Holmes, Richard Robins; justices (signed) Timothy Brandreth (*ibid*, page 99).

Having removed from Cape May County into the adjoining County of Salem, Timothy Brandreth, evidently a widower, became an important member of Cohansey Meeting in or before 1705 as follows, he being a resident of Greenwich Township in the latter County, as per deed second above, and apparently belonged to Greenwich Meeting which had been established in 1694 on the Cohansey River in the lower part of Salem County (since 1748, Cumberland County).

1705. 4.25—"At this meeting appeared from Cohansey, Timothy Brandreth and Joseph Eastland" (*Minutes of Salem Monthly Meeting*).

1705. 6.27—"At this meeting, Timothy Brandreth appeared from Cohansey Meeting" (*ibid*).

1706. 2.29—"Came Timothy Brandrith and acquainted frindes that he did intend to goe to long Eyland to visit his Relations* and frindes; therefor frindes hath appointed William Thompson and Richard Barkin to inquire into his affairs and bring thair Repoart to the next month's meeting" (See footnote explanation, *ibid*).

1706. 4.24—"Where as Will Thompson and Richard Darkin were appointed to inquier into the affairs of timothy brandrith in order to have a Sertifocat: the persons hath been with him and he Returns this answer that he hath no need of one, and those frindes with others having heard something of his going out from truth to take a wife, did disscourse him consarning that matter and brings this Repoart that he said he Resolved soe to doe and thearfore they do think he is in danger to fall if not fallen away from truth" (*ibid*).

FOOTNOTES: RODMAN FAMILY of the Island of Barbadoes, Newport, R. I., Block Island, and Flushing, L. I., N. Y. *John Rodman*, buried 15 October 1686 in the parish of Christ Church, Island of Barbadoes, appears in the Census of the parish taken December 22nd, 1679, as holding 7 acres of land and 3 negroes (*Hotten*, page 485). John and Ann Rodman had these children: 1. John Rodman baptized 21 March 1655/56; 2. William Rodman baptized 28 February 1659/60; 3. Ann Rodman baptized 8 December 1661; 4. *Katherine Rodman* baptized 3 May 1665 (who married Timothy Brandreth as stated on page 208); and 5. Thomas Rodman born "26

Dec. 1640." The will of John Rodman of the parish of Christ Church, Island of Barbadoes, dated 16 September 1686; proved 4 December 1686; names his 2nd wife Elizabeth as sole heiress and executrix, also sons Thomas Rodman and John Rodman, daughter Anne Twayt, *daughter Katherine Brandreth* to whom my plantation that is rented out, containing 4½ acres in the Irish quarter, so-called, of the parish of Christ Church. Of these children, the son Thomas Rodman came from Barbadoes in 1675 with Wm. Edmundson to Newport, R. I., the latter being a Quaker returning from a religious visit and the second son, John Rodman, came to Newport in 1682, removed to Block Island about 1688, and to Flushing, L. I. about 1691; became a freeman of New York 1698, returned to Flushing in 1702 and died there July 10th, 1731 aged 78 "an eminent doctor and a worthy minister of the gospel in this town 40 years" (see *C. H. Jones' Genealogy of the Rodman Family*, 1886 and *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, 67, page 367).

*It would appear from the above and from the minutes of Salem Monthly Meeting quoted in the text, that Timothy Brandreth, being a widower in 1706, visited his late wife's brother, Dr. John Rodman in Flushing, L. I., and left a daughter Mary with him.

1706. 5.29—"This meeting having had sum consarne upon thair minds conserning timothy brandreth leaving frindes and the truth to take a wife, thearfore they have appointed bartholomew wiatt and Richard Darkin to go and disscourse the said timothy upon this account" (*ibid*).

1706. 8.28—"bartholomew wiat and Richard Darkin having been with timothy brandrith according to a former order, and disscorst him and found him in a very poor condition, ... they think it may be servisable for sum frindes to visit him in love and tendernes ons more" (*ibid*).

1708. 5.26—"Came timothy brandrith and brought a paper of Recantation and Red it in the meeting, which frindes kindly excepted of and ordered it to be Recorded. .. .. .. (extract) 'I took a wife out of the unity of friends all thow perswaded by hir not to differ with my brethren: but (she) said she would goe to meetings and be marryed according to friends order," .. .. .. (etc. at length) (*ibid*).

In reference to the above mentioned (third) marriage of Timothy Brandreth, it is evident that his obliging non-

Quaker wife, for whose sake he preferred to suffer the discipline of Friends Meeting, was Sarah Shaw, the widow of Edmund Shaw of Fairfield and Cohansey, Salem County, as deduced from the following data. This marriage took place, out of Meeting, between March 18th, 1706 and June 24th, 1706.

(1) 1705/06 March 18th—Administration upon the estate of Edmund Shaw was granted to his widow Sarah Shaw (*New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXIII).

(2) 1714 July 3rd—The will of Timothy Brandreth names, inter al., wife Sarah, and "sons in law" (i.e. stepsons) Benjamin and Obadiah Shaw (*ibid*).

The name of the second wife of Timothy Brandreth has not been discovered after diligent research, but it is obvious that she was the mother of those of his children born after Mary, the eldest (born about 1690 and before 1706), if not of all except Mary.

Between 1708 and 1710, Timothy Brandreth removed from Greenwich in the lower part of Salem County, to the vicinity of Great Egg Harbor, in Cape May County in which he had lived formerly, as is evident from the two deeds of these dates cited before. His name does not appear, however, on the minutes and records of Great Egg Harbor—Cape May Monthly Meeting. Accordingly, no record of his death in 1714-1715, nor of the births of any of his children, has been found.

1714 July 3rd: WILL of Timothy Brandreth of Cape May County, names wife Sarah; children Timothy (a minor), Mary Hughstis, Sarah Midlton, Daniel, Margrate, Penelopey, and Elizabeth Brandreth; sons in law (i.e. stepsons) Benjamin Shaw, Obadiah Shaw. Devises 400 acres bought of John Lad on Middle Creek of Great Egg Harbor, a house and land between John Ludlow and Richard Townsend. Names as executors John Page, Joseph Ludlow, and Daniel Wells. Proved May 10, 1715. Renunciation of executorship by John Page and Joseph Ludlow. Bond of Sarah Brandreth as administratrix (*New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXIII; *Abstracts of Wills*).

THE CHILDREN OF TIMOTHY BRANDRETH:

1. MARY[2] BRANDRETH, born about 1688 in West Jersey, only (surviving) child of Timothy Brandreth by his 1st wife, Katherine Rodman, is named as "daughter Mary Hughstis" in the Will of her father, July 3rd, 1714. "Johnathan Hewstis of Westchester (N. Y.) carpenter and Mary Brandreth, daughter of Timothy Brandreth of West Jersey" were married on 9th of 2nd month, April, 1709, at Flushing, L. I., per records of the Society of Friends in New York City and vicinity (published in *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, Vol. VI) and they removed to Burlington County, N. J. (see footnote). After her mother's death, this child had evidently been taken from her home in Salem County or in Cape May County, N. J., to live with her maternal uncle, Dr. John Rodman (q. v., page 210, footnote) in Flushing, L. I. "Jonathan Heusstis, Mary Heustis" among witnesses signing marriage certificate of Abraham Haines, Evesham Meeting, March 14th, 1719.
2. SARAH[2] BRANDRETH, born about 1693 in Cape May County, N. J., daughter of Timothy Brandreth by his 2nd wife, name unknown. She is named in the will of her father, July 3rd, 1714, as daughter "Sarah Midlton." She married William Middleton of Evesham, Burlington County, N. J., whose will dated February 12th, 1728/29; proved March 25th, 1729; names wife Sarah, and children: Timothy, William, Hannah, Elizabeth and Sarah and appoints the wife as executrix to be succeeded by Thomas Middleton and Thomas Ballinger. Witnesses: Jonathan Huestis (q. v. above), William Rogers, Joseph Heritage (*New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXIII).
3. DANIEL[2] BRANDRETH, born about 1695-1700 in Cape May County, N. J.; died between 5.14. and 6.21, 1760 in Lower Penns Neck, Salem County, N. J., of whom hereafter.
4. MARGARET[2] BRANDRETH, daughter of Timothy Brandreth by his 2nd wife whose name unknown, is named in her father's will, July 3rd, 1714, evidently of age, and unmarried. One of this name signed as a witness to the will of Samuel Somers, Jr. of Great Egg Harbor, Gloucester County, dated November 19th, 1754, may have been of next generation. No further record.

5. PENELOPE[2] BRANDRETH, daughter of Timothy Brandreth by his 2nd wife whose name unknown, is named in the will of her father, July 3rd, 1714, evidently as of age and unmarried. No further record found.
6. ELIZABETH[2] BRANDRETH, daughter of Timothy Brandreth and his 2nd wife whose name unknown, is named in the will of her father, July 3rd, 1714, as evidently of age and unmarried. No further record found.
7. TIMOTHY[2] BRANDRETH, JR., born after 1793, he being named as a minor in the will of his father, July 3rd, 1714, son of Timothy Brandreth, Sr., by his 2nd wife whose name unknown, or by his 3rd wife, Sarah (see continued hereafter).

RODMAN—BRANDRETH—HUESTIS

Deed dated 5 mo. July 15th, 1710: Thomas Rodman of Rhode Island in New England, Chirurgion, conveys to "Mary Brandreth now wife of Jonathan Hustis late of West Chester," providence of New York, yeoman, "for divers good causes and valuable considerations him thereunto moving, especially in consideration of the exchange of a certain Tract by estimation four acres in the parish of Christ Church so called, in the Island of Barbadoes, which said tract formerly belonged unto John Rodman of said parish and island, deceased (who) did by his last Will and Testament devise unto his daughter Catharine, wife of Timothy Brandreth, mother of the abovesaid Mary Brandreth, now wife of Jonathan Hustis and only child and Heirs of said Catharine, which consideration I do acknowledge myself thereby fully contented and paid," conveys a tract in Evesham Township in Burlington County, N. J., 500 acres, which Thomas Marten, attorney for James Marten, conveyed to said Thomas Rodman per deed of 24 September 1686 (*West Jersey Deed Book*, EF, page 7 in Office of Secretary of State).

SECOND GENERATION

3. DANIEL[2] BRANDRETH, born between 1695-1700 in Cape May County, N. J., elder son of Timothy Brandreth, Sr., by his 2nd wife whose name unknown, is named in his father's will, July 3rd, 1714 (page 212).

1714/15 February 22nd: The will of William Mason of Cape May names son-in-law (stepson) James Jacoxe principal heir;

devises legacies to *Daniel Brandreth*, Debberah Russell, Ephrem Carman, and daughter-in-law Mary Ranor "that was"; executors: John Townsend, John Page, and Timothy Brandreth (Sr.). Proved April 5th, 1715 (*New Jersey Archives*, 23).

1725/26 March 24th: The will of Rebekah Gabadis of Allowayes Creek, Salem County, N. J., names as heirs, inter al., *Daniel Brandreth and his wife* (*ibid*).

1737 September 21st: Inventory of the estate of Richard Townsend of Cape May, deceased, made by Henry Stiles and *Daniel Brandreth*.

1727 9 mo. 6th: Daniel Brandrath and Robert Townsend appointed to attend a marriage (*Minutes of Great Egg Harbor; Cape May Monthly Meeting*).

1728 3 mo. 24th: Daniel Brandrath and Robert Townsend appointed to attend the Quarterly Meeting at Salem (*ibid*).

1729 9 mo. 3rd: Daniel Brandrath and others appointed to attend Quarterly Meeting Salem.

1730 9 mo. 2nd: Daniel Brandrath and others appointed to attend Quarterly Meeting at Salem, and he also to attend the meeting of ministers and elders there.

1730/31 1 mo. 1st: Daniel Brandreth and others appointed on a committee.

1732 10 mo. 14th: Daniel Brandrath and others appointed on a committee.

1732/33 12 mo. 5th: Daniel Brandrath and others appointed to attend a marriage.

1734/35 1 mo. 3rd: Daniel Brandrath and others appointed on a committee.

1737 5 mo. 4th: Daniel Brandrath chosen Clark of the Monthly Meetings and one of ye overseers.

1737 9 mo. 7th: Daniel Brandrath and others appointed to attend Quarterly Meeting Salem.

1737 11 mo. 2nd: Daniel Brandrath and others appointed on a committee.

1738 3 mo. 29th: Daniel Brandrath and others appointed to attend a marriage.

1738/39 12 mo. 5th: "Whereas Daniel Brandreth being about to remove from this meeting and having made Request for a Certificate, this Meeting appoints Robert Townsend and

John Willets to inquire and to write a certificate accordingly."

1738/39 1 mo. 5th: Certificate for Daniel Brandreth approved.

1739 5 mo. 6th: "It is concluded that a certificate should be drawn for Daniel Brandreth and his wife in order to be signed next meeting" (the above from *Minutes of Great Egg Harbor; Cape May Monthly Meeting*).

1739 9 mo. 26th: "At this meeting Daniel Brandreth and his wife brought a certificate from the Monthly Meeting at Egg Harbour bearing date the 3 day of the 7th month 1739 which was read and well received" (*Salem Monthly Meeting*).

1741/42 12 mo. 22nd: Daniel Brandrif (*sic*) et al. appointed to attend Quarterly Meeting.

1742 8 mo. 25th: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed to attend Quarterly Meeting.

1742/43 11 mo. 31st: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed on committee.

1743 6 mo. 29th: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed to attend Quarterly Meeting.

1743 7 mo. 26th: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed on a committee.

1743 8 mo. 31st: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed to attend Quarterly Meeting.

1743/44 12 mo. 27th: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed to attend Quarterly Meeting.

1744 4 mo. 25th: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed on a committee.

1744 8 mo. 29th: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed on two committees.

1745 3 mo. 27th: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed to attend Quarterly Meeting.

1745 5 mo. 29th: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed on committee.

1745 8 mo. 28th: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed to attend Quarterly Meeting.

1746 1 mo. 31st: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed on committee.

1746 2 mo. 21st: Daniel Brandreft et al. appointed on committee and to attend Quarterly Meeting.

etc. etc. to 1756 (*Minutes of Salem Monthly Meeting*).

1744 7 mo. 24th: *Catren Brendeth* appointed to inquire concerning Elizabeth Gibson (*Women's Minutes, Salem Monthly Meeting*).

1747 2 mo. 20th: *Catron Brandrif* appointed to inquire concerning Mary Apel.

1756 12 mo. 9th: Catharine, Elizabeth and Daniel Brandreth, among witnesses to Marriage Certificate, Salem.

1760 1 mo. 2nd: Daniel Brandreth Eliza Brandreth among witnesses to marriage certificate, Salem.

1739 6 mo. (August) 20th: Inventory of personal estate of Roger Bragg of Salem County, Schoolmaster, appraised by Benjamin Acton, Daniel Brandreth, and Ranier Van Niel.

1743 May 5th: Will of Thomas Miles of Penns Neck, Salem County, appoints Daniel Brandriff as conditional executor.

1744 March 13th: Account of Administration of estate of Joseph Goodwin of Salem County, deceased, includes "cash paid to Daniel Brandrith."

1748 August 14th: Administration on estate of Wm. Gregg late of County Salem, deceased, granted to Samuel Gregg, his brother. Daniel Brandreth, a surety.

1728 December 3rd: Deed, Sarah Wells of County Burlington, N. J., tayloress, conveys to Daniel Brandreth of the upper precinct of Cape May, weaver, for £37. 10 sh., one half part of plantation which her father purchased of Abraham and Benjamin Hand per Indenture of 15 March 1708, 180 acres with the houses, barns, stables, buildings, orchards, etc., bounded by a creek and the Sound (location not stated) (*West Jersey Deeds, Book* E, page 312). Recorded March 8th, 1737, in State House, Trenton.

1760 5 mo. May 14th: WILL OF DANIEL[2] BRANDRETH of Lower Penns Neck, County Salem, N. J.
—to wife Catherine Brandrith all my plantation, lands and tenements during her lifetime, and afterwards, "I give the same unto my daughter Sarah Townsend" for life, and after her death "if her son Jacob Townsend will give and make over, by a lawful deed in writing, unto his two brothers Judah and Daniel, all the lands and tenements that fell to him as heir by the death of his father" .. .. .. "and also all the moveable estate that fell to him by the death of his father, to give to his three sisters, Catherine, Millicent, and Sarrah" .. .. .. "then I give unto the said Jacob Townsend, for his so doing, after the death of his

grandmother and his own mother, all my plantation lands and tenements wheresoever, aforementioned, to him and his heirs forever."
—to my daughter May Edwards, 300 pounds.
—to my daughter Elizabeth all the things I bought for her at Philadelphia on account of her Marriage, and all the things her mother provided for her at home, and all the goods and things I bespoke for her at Lewis Owens in Salem, also I give her 17 pounds in cash, one mare, saddle and bridle.
—to my daughter Sarah Townsend, all my plantation, after my wife's death.
—to my daughter Elizabeth Brandreth and my two grandsons John Ireland and Titus Ireland (not identified. L.D.C.), all remainder of moveable estate equally, after death of wife.
—Executrixes: wife Catherine Brandreth and daughters Sarah Townsend and Elizabeth Brandreth. Proved 21 June 1760 at Salem. All three executrixes qualifying and "being of the people called Quakers" (from original Will; the abstract of this will, published in *New Jersey Archives*, is most inaccurate. L.D.C.).

Inventory of personal estate of "Daniel Brandreth of Penns Neck, deceased," taken 18 June 1760, totalled 1,146 £, 5 sh. ½ d., including "his deceased son's cloathes," appraised by Andrew Sinnickson and Jos. Wright.

That Daniel Brandreth married before March 24th, 1725/26 is shown by the will of Rebeckah Gabadis; but whether his wife was the same as the wife Catherine who is first mentioned by name in 1774 (in the Women's Minutes of Salem Monthly Meeting) has not been determined. The wife Catherine survived him and died before 7 May 1784 as per evidence following. She may have been a widow Ireland and a second wife of Daniel Brandreth; her maiden name has not been determined.

1784 May 7th: Bond of Ephrain Lloyd, Esq. and Joseph Tindal, both of Lower Penns Neck in County of Salem, N. J., for said Ephraim Lloyd as Administrator upon the personal estate of Catherine Brandreth deceased intestate.

1784 May 7th: Renunciation of "Mary Edwards, daughter of Catherine Brandreth late of Lower Penns Neck in the County of Salem, in the State of New Jersey, deceased who died intestate, do renounce all Tight and Title I might by law claim to the administration of the estate of the said deceased" (signed) Mary Edwards. Witnesses: Titus Ireland, Moses Hill (originals in office of Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.).

The marriage and death of Daniel Brandreth and of his wife or wives, as well as the births of his children are not found in the records of either Great Egg Harbor—Cape May or Salem Monthly Meeting, unfortunately, although it is evident that he was a prominent member of each in succession.

CHILDREN OF DANIEL BRANDRETH:

8. SARAH[3] BRANDRETH, born about 1715-1718 in Cape May County; married, having passed Meeting, 1st. mo. 3. 1734/35, Richard Townsend, Jr., also of Cape May County, as his second wife. He was born 6. 27. 1710; removed to Penns Neck in Salem County 1753; and died before June 20th, 1759 there, intestate, when Inventory of his estate was taken. Bond of widow Sarah Townsend as administratrix of estate of Richard Townsend, with Daniel Brandreth and Andrew Sinnickson as sureties, dated June 26th, 1759. Sarah Brandreth Townsend died before May 24th, 1773 when "admin. on personal est. of Richard Townsend remaining unadministered in the hands of Sarah Townsend, decd.," was granted to Judah Townsend of Mannington Township, Salem County (Richard Townsend's 1st wife, Sarah Ludlam, died 6. 28. 1732, per records of Great Egg Harbor—Cape May Monthly Meeting). Issue:—Timothy b. 9. 12. 1735, died 11. 26. 1741; Levi born 8. 7. 1738, died 11. 12. 1741; Jacob born 11. 13. 1741/2, died ——; Judah born 8. 20. 1743, married by license of October 23rd, 1771 Elizabeth Pedrick; Cathrine born 8. 20. 1746, married 10. 30. 1771 Thomas Hartley of Salem; Daniel born 2. 24. 1753 N. S., Salem, died 8. 3. 1788; Millicent born ——; died ——; Sarah born 1 mo. 6. 1756, married 3 mo. 2. 1774 in Salem Meeting, William Nicholson of Mannington Township.

9. MARY[3] BRANDRETH, born about 1724-1727 in Cape May County; married Joseph Edwards, out of meeting. The Women's Minutes of Salem Monthly Meeting of 8. 28. 1745 state: "received a paper of Mary Edwards conserning her outgoing in marriage, (which was) accepted." She was living in 1784, as see above. No further record.

10. ELIZABETH[3] BRANDRETH, born about 1740-1742 in Cape May County, daughter of said Daniel[2] Brandreth by his (2nd ?) wife Catherine; married 2. of 7 mo. 1760, "in a Public meeting of the said People called Quakers at Salem," David Townsend of Cape May, per certificate recorded by Salem Monthly Meeting, the first of the 45 relatives and friends signing it as witnesses being: John Townsend, Catharine Brandrath, Daniel Townsend, Sarah Townsend, Mary Edwards, Jacob Townsend, Hannah Townsend, John Edwards, Joseph Edwards, Titus Ireland, et al. The bridegroom, David Townsend, was born 5. 16. 1735; died March 6th, 1802 in Cape May County, son of John Townsend and his first wife Sarah. "Elizabeth (Brandreth) Townsend, wife of David Townsend, died 3 mo. 5. 1761," per records of Great Egg Harbor—Cape May Monthly Meeting. David Townsend married 2nd, Hannah Osburn per New Jersey license dated March 26th, 1767. The minutes of said Monthly Meeting of 11 mo. 2. 1767 contain the report that "David Townsend has married contrary to the good order of friends," and those of 12. 7. 1767 mention a "testification against David Townsend."

11. DEBORAH BRANDRETH, supposed a daughter of Daniel[2] Brandreth, although not mentioned in his will, 1760, nor appearing in the lists of witnesses to marriage certificate of his daughter Elizabeth above, but may have been deceased. The only mention of Deborah Brandreth, found in the minutes and records of Salem Monthly Meeting, is the intentions of marriage filed at the meetings of 7. 30. and 8. 28. 1751 by Richard Smith and Deborah Brandreth, and the report to the meeting of 9. 25. 1751 that their marriage had been accomplished properly. No further trace. She may have been widow of the following.

12. (Name not found), supposed son of Daniel[2] Brandreth, if the item, "To his deceased son's cloathing," in the

Inventory of the estate of said Daniel Brandreth taken 18 June 1760, does not refer to his son-in-law Richard Townsend who died 1759 as per page 219. It is possible otherwise, that this hypothetical son married Deborah —— who married 1751 Richard Smith as above, but no evidence is found in conclusion.

7. TIMOTHY[2] BRANDRETH, JR., son of Timothy Brandreth and his 2nd wife whose name unknown, or by his 3rd wife Sarah Shaw (see footnote of page 214), was born after 1693, inasmuch as he is named as a minor in his father's Will, July 3rd, 1714. In this branch of the family, the surname gradually became transmuted into Brandriff, the present form.

I have also failed to find but little record or data of the second Timothy Brandriff after the death of his father, but with some evidence that he married and settled at Egg Harbor. After locating there, this second Timothy, my great grandfather, improved a small farm near May's Landing and settled thereon. This May's Landing was in the vicinity of Egg Harbor and at that time but a landing on the Great Egg Harbor River for shipping lumber, cordwood, and charcoal by water to New York. It is now quite a populous village, and the county seat of Atlantic County. I presume this farm may have been a part of the 400 acre tract named in his father's will, and the farm has ever gone by the name of "The Brandriff Farm" to this day. This second Timothy had a family in which was a son Timothy who became my grandfather and was the third Timothy in direct line of my ancestral descent (from *A History of the Brandriff Family*, by Charles P. Brandriff, of Missouri Valley, Ia., typewritten mss., 22 pages, dated 1912. The several misquotations and erroneous assumptions therein have required research and corrections as per this present account. L.D.C.).

1733 January 4th: Timothy Brandreth a witness to will of William Edwards of Cape May County, yeoman (ex *New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXX).

Timothy[2] Brandreth married Mary ——, and he was deceased by January 21st, 1756, the date of the marriage license bond issued to "James Hughs of Burlington County" and "Mary Brandreth, widdow" (original bond in office of

Secretary of State, Trenton). Richard Canion, also of Burlington County, signs as security thereto. James Hughs was evidently a widower with children at this time, he having married per license of March 7th, 1737, Rachel Lord and had son James Hughs and daughter Elizabeth Hughs of whom further.

No probate on the estate of Timothy[2] Brandreth appears on record, and accordingly further evidence in regard to him and his family is wanting.

CHILDREN OF TIMOTHY[2] BRANDRETH (among others?):

13. TIMOTHY[3] BRANDRETH (Brandref, Brandriff), born about 1740, of whom further.

14. HANNAH BRANDRETH (Brandref, Brandriff), born about 1745-1750. License bond was issued 16 October 1768 for "James Hughs and Timothy Brandref, both of Great Egg Harbor, County of Gloucester, in the province of West Jersey, Gentlemen," for the marriage of said "James Hughs and Hannah Brandref," in which bond the security, Timothy Brandref, was brother of said Hannah Brandref. This James Hughs of Great Egg Harbor, was, by deduction, son of James Hughs abovesaid, by his first marriage, to Rachel Lord, which James Hughs (Sr.) after his marriage to Mary widow of Timothy[2] Brandreth removed from Burlington County to Great Egg Harbor in Gloucester County (now Atlantic County) on the Brandreth estate. James Hughs (Jr.) and Hannah Brandreth were therefore stepbrother and stepsister to each other when they married.

Hannah (Brandref) Hughs was deceased by 15 April 1788, the date of will of James Hughs of County Gloucester, Township of Great Egg Harbor, and he had married meanwhile, Ruth Ireland as his 2nd wife, who was born 4. 24. 1747, daughter of Reuben and Deborah (Gandy) Ireland, Quakers, and she died before 4 May 1791.

Will of James Hughs of the Township of Great Egg Harbor, County of Gloucester, N. J., dated 15 April 1788; proved 18 February 1789; devises to "three daughters" (not named) a cow and a calf each; to wife the rest of moveable estate and she to bring up my children (not

named); to sons James and Robert all my lands equally divided between them. Witnesses: Timothy Brandreff, Rubin Ireland, Elizabeth Brandreff. Ruth Hughs, the administratrix C. T. A., "being one of the people called Quakers," duly "affirmed" at the probate. Bond of Ruth Hughs, Ruben Ireland, and Richard Westcott, all of County Gloucester, for Ruth Hughs as administratrix of estate of James Hughs.

Bond of Ruben Ireland and John Canneman, both of Gloucester County, 4 May 1791, on estate of Ruth Hughs unto whom Letters of Administration C. T. A. were duly granted 18 February 1789 (see above) on estate of James Hughs late of County Gloucester, deceased, who after administering part of said deceased's estate, died leaving part unadministered. Inventory of the estate of Ruth Hughs, taken 16 May 1791, by Timothy Brandref and James Belanger (original documents filed in office of Secretary of State).

13. TIMOTHY[3] BRANDRETH, born about 1740 in Great Egg Harbor Township, Gloucester County, N. J.; died there about 1810; son of Timothy[2] Brandreth. By a bond dated 11th December 1766 (not 1776 as published in *New Jersey Archives*), "Timothy Brandref and Levi Corson of Cape May County, Gentlemen" were held unto the Governor William Franklin in the sum of 500 Pounds conditioned by the marriage licensed for said Timothy Brandref and "Elezebeth Hughes, Spincester" (see photostat of original license bond, herein).

Elizabeth (Hughes-Hughs) Brandreth, above, wife of Timothy, was evidently his half sister, the daughter of *James Hughs* (Sr.) (by his 1st wife, Rachel Lord), who had married 2nd, Mary the widow of Timothy[2] Brandreth, as stated on page previous. It is possible that she died before 22 March 1772, on which date one "Hannah Brandeth" witnessed the will of Noah Garrison (Garretson) of Cape May County, which Hannah, in that case, may have been a second wife of said Timothy[3] Brandreth, or is not otherwise accountable. (See Hughs-Lord Pedigree hereinafter.)

The third Timothy Brandriff, my grandfather, grew up on the Brandriff farm, assisting in the avocation of his father. The principal business of his father was lumbering in the heavy timber then so plentiful nearby, converting the large timber into sawed lumber and the smaller into cordwood and charcoal. This they hauled with horse teams to the banks of the Great Egg Harbor River nearby and shipped it by water to New York. Thus for generations, this lumbering business was continued and carried on by the Brandriff family at this place.

Farming with them was but a side issue to help supply the needs of the family. The soil by nature was sandy, thin, and unproductive. Only by a liberal use of fertilizer could a crop of grain or vegetables be grown, but with sufficient application of some fertilizer, the soil yielded fairly well, for it was a warm porous soil and the frequent rain fall so near the ocean contributed to make a crop of grain or vegetables grow. The crops then consisted chiefly of corn, rye, buckwheat, potatoes, and garden vegetables. This, coupled with the natural privileges of the Sound so nearby, contributing so abundantly, fish, oysters, and clams, obtainable with so little effort, and the forest so full of wild animal life taken by trap and gun, and the great quantities of huckleberries and cranberries in the swamps, contributed to their use and needs and helped to meet the wants of a large family. To these natural advantages might be added a boundless range for cattle, horses, sheep, and hogs, in the timber land and the marshes, yielding abundant salt grass for hay and pasture.

Notwithstanding these environments so profuse and plentiful on the one hand (they) were limited on the other. The implements used in the forest and on the farm were crude in the extreme, most of them fashioned on the anvil at the forge. All the hardware used in their buildings, even the nails, were made by the smith. It was a slow process to convert the corn, rye, and buckwheat into meal and flour. Money was scarce and difficult to obtain, for it was almost out of circulation. The wearing apparel for men, women, and children, was chiefly woolen, home-grown, sheared, washed, carded, spun, and woven into cloth in their homes and used for garments, bedding, and house furnishings. The spinning wheel and loom at that time and for generations later, were common in their homes as the cook stove and rocking chair is now in ours. Hence, a few sheep in each family were indis-

pensable and the linsey woolsey cloth the most common fabric worn.

Thus Timothy, the third, my grandfather, grew up to manhood acquainted and familiar with these conditions and environments so plentifully distributed on the one hand, and so scantily bestowed on the other. Sometime between the years 1760 and 1765,* Timothy the third married Elizabeth Hughes of Cape May. To them were born ten children, six sons and four daughters: Isaac, Daniel, Jesse, Cromwell, Timothy, James, Rachel, Sarah, Lavinia, and Sophia. All of these ten children lived to marry and rear families, some of them large. There may have been other children born in this large family, who died in infancy or in their minority. *(Error for 1766. See page 223.)

The third Timothy, my grandfather, was a man generally liked by those who knew him best. He was social in his nature, temperate and philanthropic in his habits, living, his home, and liking his associates, charitable to the needy about him, fun loving, in spirit, of a limited school education, a member and exhorter in the M. E. Church for many years, a soldier in the Revolutionary War, lived well financially and died poor.

This description of my grandfather Timothy is a facsimile of that given by my father, corroborated by reminiscences related by old people who knew him. He lived on the home farm all his life, and he and his wife Elizabeth Brandriff died about the year 1810 and were buried at Egg Harbor. The ten children named of Timothy and Elizabeth Brandriff were all born on the Brandriff farm near May's Landing. (Ex *A History of the Brandriff Family*, by Charles P. Brandriff of Missouri Valley, Ia., typewritten ms. 22 pages, 1912.)

CHILDREN OF TIMOTHY[3] BRANDRETH (BRANDRIFF) (named in the above account):

15. ISAAC[4] BRANDRIFF, settled in Salem, N. J.
16. DANIEL[4] BRANDRIFF, born September 13th, 1771; died September 3rd, 1838; of whom further.
17. JESSE[4] BRANDRIFF, born May 12th, 1777; died 1860, aged 83 years; married May 24th, 1801 (Cape May County Clerk's records), Rhoda Corson. (Chas. B. Brandriff's *History* says he married Rhoda Garrison of Cape May, moved West in 1805, settling in Cummingsville near Cincinnati, Ohio, and that the family "was

well educated, refined, and popular in best society" of Cincinnati, and that his eldest son, Richard, was a druggist many years and a local preacher in the M. E. Church.)

18. CROMWELL[4] BRANDRIFF, born ——; died ——; married April 19th, 1803 (per Cumberland County, N. J., Clerk's record), Sarah Cypress. "Cromwell and his family moved West in 1819 and settled on a farm near Harrison, Hamilton County, Ohio. After his death, his family moved to Terre Haute, Indiana" (*ibid*).

19. TIMOTHY[4] BRANDRIFF, born ——; died 1830; married April 8th, 1808 (per Cumberland County, N. J., Clerk's records), Sarah Stull (and 2nd, December 8th, 1819, Ann Miller?). He (cf. No. 26) "moved west and located in Cincinnati and died in 1830. He had some family, but all died young" (*ibid*).

20. JAMES[4] BRANDRIFF, born ——; died ——; married ——. "James married and moved on the home farm near May's Landing, and reared a family. He died and was buried at Egg Harbor."

21. RACHEL[4] BRANDRIFF, born ——; died ——; married ——. "Rachel married a man by the name of Thompson, a farmer, and settled near Bethel in Camden County, N. J. There were several children" (*ibid*).

22. SARAH[4] BRANDRIFF, born March 13th, 1780 in Atlantic County, N. J., daughter of said Timothy[3] and Elizabeth (Hughs) Brandriff; died September 28th, 1839; buried at Cape May Court House, Cape May County, N. J.; married "Thomas Morris and settled at Cape May. Had son Thomas Morris elected to New Jersey Legislature for several sessions" (*ibid*).

23. LAVINIA[4] BRANDRIFF, born —— in Atlantic County, N. J., daughter of said Timothy[3] and Elizabeth (Hughs) Brandriff; died ——; married —— Hewitt and settled at Cape May. After her husband's death, she resided for several years with her daughter, Mrs. McCambridge in Wallace St., Philadelphia (*ibid*).

24. SOPHIA[4] BRANDRIFF, born —— in Atlantic County, N. J., daughter of said Timothy and Elizabeth (Hughs) Brandriff; married Henry Nordyke, a sawyer in a sawmill; resided many years at Bridgeton, Cumberland County, N. J., where they were also buried; had three daughters (*ibid*).

16. DANIEL[4] BRANDRIFF, born September 13th, A.D. 1771 in the present Atlantic County, N. J., then Gloucester County, son of No. 13, Timothy and Elizabeth (Hughs) Brandriff; died September 3rd, A.D. 1838; buried at Millville, Cumberland County, N. J.; married (1st) July 28th, 1793, by F. Steelman, Esq., to Nancy Aklit, born July 25th, A.D. 1770, who died July 20th, 1817 at the Little Mill and was buried at Millville, two miles away, daughter of John and —— Aklit of Great Egg Harbor, Cape May County, N. J. Daniel Brandriff married 2nd, December 5th, A.D. 1817, by the Rev. T. Neal, in Cumberland County, N. J., to Mary Hanthorn, born February 4th, A.D. 1796; died February 18th, 1879, daughter of Isaac and Hannah (——) Hanthorn (from Bible record, Cumberland County Clerk's records of marriages, and family history).

Daniel Brandriff, my father, and son of the third Timothy and Elizabeth Hughes Brandriff, was born on the Brandriff Farm, September 13th, 1771. He continued to live at home with his parents during his minority, assisting in his father's business in the timber. With a business turn of mind, long before he reached his majority he had full control of the buying, shipping, and selling the products of his father's timber transactions, and from that time he was acknowledged the business man of the family.

Father had but little school education, but with his naturally responsive mind, and by associating with his superiors, he soon gained that poise and confidence in himself that largely overcame the lack of a trained scholastic education.

Father married Nancy, daughter of John Aklit of Atlantic County, July 28th, 1793. He was then but 22 years old. He continued in the lumber business with his father for the next eight years, when he removed to the Union, about two miles northwest of Millville, Cumberland County. There was a small group of houses, less than half a dozen, then at this place.

A short time before Father settled at the Union, David C. Wood and Co. dammed the river and raised a pond of water here and then dug a raceway or canal from this dam to Millville in order to get a fall sufficient as a water motor power to operate a small forge and foundry established at Millville. This was then a village of less than half a dozen

dwellings on the east bank of the Maurice River at the head of tidewater or navigation, and was then called lower ford or lower crossing. The Union was located on the Maurice River two miles above tidewater. Here father built a small dwelling and constructed a saw mill below the dam and bought timber land in sufficient quantity to keep the mill running, and most of the products of this mill he floated down the river to the lower crossing on rafts, and shipped it by vessel to Philadelphia and New York, but the most to the Philadelphia market.

After putting in the saw mill, Father erected a small building and put in a set of burs or stone to grind flour and feed. This place was ever after called Union Mills. This too was a preaching appointment at the home of Richard Penn, before any appointed place of preaching had been established at the lower ford. The circuit preacher got around to this appointment at the Union Mills about once every three months.

Father continued business at the Union Mills until about the year 1807, when he moved to what was later called the Little Mill. This was at a point on a branch or tributary of Maurice River, two miles south of the Union Mills and about the same distance from the lower ford now called Millville.

At this point, Father put in a dam, raised a pond, and erected a saw mill. This place has gone by the name of the Little Mill ever since. Here Father expended to a larger degree in a better class of improvements than he had hitherto done. After building the mill, he erected a large two-story and a half dwelling on the bank within a few rods of the pond, so that the lawn fence came to the edge of the water. This house was well built and nicely furnished. There was nothing in the village of Millville finer in appearance at that time. To this improvement he added a large barn and a small storehouse. The storehouse was built on the lawn, two or three rods from the front door. He then commenced clearing the land adjoining the house and the pond. He continued clearing more land from year to year until the farm contained from fifty to sixty acres of cleared land. The soil here was of much better quality than at Union Mills, and produced fairly well with the large amount of fertilizer made at the barn and stock pens on this farm. On that part of the farm farthest away from the Mills was built a small tenement house mostly occupied by the sawyer who operated

the mill. On the farm were two small apple orchards set with trees for home use. At this time, he had sold his interest in the Mills at Union and soon after bought a sloop, the "Kitty Ann," to carry his wood and lumber to the Philadelphia market. There was yet no bridge to span the river at Millville, the teams fording the stream when the tide was out and a pontoon was placed across the stream for a footway.

The Union Mills was the first appointed preaching place in the lower part of Cumberland County, although services by the circuit preacher were not oftener than one in two or three months. Yet this was a beginning of much importance. There was a class of Methodists formed there at that time which was the nucleus or the beginning of the stronghold of Methodism in Millville which today numbers five churches and over three thousand communicants.

Father kept a small stock of goods in the little store house at the Little Mill. This was done more to accommodate the work hand than for profit. The bulk of the articles kept was barreled pickle pork, barreled corn beef, barreled mackerel, molasses, sugar, coffee, tea, spices, salt crackers, cheese, tub butter, lard, rye, and buckwheat flour, corn meal, stock feed, tobacco and boots. There were few shoes then worn by men. In addition, there were such goods as muslin and linsey woolsey, cloth, pins, needles, thread, nails, axes, etc. There was little goods sold but to his workmen in the timber and mill. There was no special clerk employed; anyone of the family waited on customers, and there was little call for goods except in the evenings after the day's work was over.

Father was considered a good judge of horses and he kept good work teams and one or two driving horses. For many years he kept four stallions in one team which worked tandem in the timber and on the road. This team was much admired by those seeing it. James Young, or more familiarly, known as Jim Young, was one of the teamsters in Father's employ for twelve consecutive years. He was a good horseman, looked after the horses, stock, and worked the four stallion team for years. The object in working these four horses tandem was that it was less difficult to drag logs from among the standing timber to the road with a team hitched single than hitched abreast, and this team always worked tandem on the road and never in any other manner. Father had another teamster by the name of Samuel Thomas, who

worked for him six years. These teamsters were used in the home much the same as others of the family. Board, washing, mending, and nursing when sick was the same as to other members of the family.

Father continued buying more timber land from year to year. The Little Mill was more central than the Union Mills to his latter purchases. On some of these purchases were cedar swamps producing logs for lumber and rails. The logs were usually sawed into siding and most of the rails were shipped to Delaware and Maryland.

Nancy Aklit Brandriff, Father's first wife, died at the Little Mill, July 20th, 1817. She was 47 years old, and was buried at Millville. She was a consumptive most of her life, and an invalid five or six years before her death.

To Daniel and Nancy Aklit Brandriff were born eight children, four sons and four daughters: John, Timothy, Sylvia, a nameless daughter, Nancy, Betsey, a nameless son, and Daniel. .. .. ..

My father, Daniel Brandriff, was very tall, over six feet, and quite thin in build, and his first wife, Nancy, was tall and thin, and all their children who attained manhood and womanhood were very tall and spare; in point of stature they were a very tall family. I know but little of the temperament or characteristics of Nancy, my father's first wife, but my impressions from what I do know are that she was a good wife and mother, but we seldom find a strong, vigorous mind in a weak body.

Daniel Brandriff married Mary, daughter of Isaac and Hannah Smith Hanthorn of Deerfield, Cumberland County, New Jersey, December 5th, 1817. This Mary Hanthorn was Daniel Brandriff's second wife. He, my father, as I have formerly stated, was extremely tall in stature, spare in body, angular in limb, very long arms and legs, large hands and feet, a thin narrow face, high forehead, a prominent Roman nose, dark grey eyes, dark hair but not black, a heavy beard never allowed more than one week's growth, a dark complexion, and a swinging walk or stride. I might have drawn a picture of my father in less words by saying that he was the prototype of Abraham Lincoln physically.

Father had but little school education, but he was quick to learn, receptive in mind, and active in pursuit. I think he had much confidence in himself, not egotistical or bigoted. There was no object or enterprise coming into his life too big for him to tackle, and herein lay much of his strength. He

was not a reader and not well acquainted in history or geography; his reading consisted largely from the columns of a New York weekly commercial paper, a weekly County paper, and the New York Christian Advocate. In his New York weekly, he was most interested in the market reports, the momentary articles, and the congressional news. The County paper kept him posted as to what was going on in his part of the state, and the Christian Advocate kept him posted in what the Church was doing.

In politics, father was a Whig, and strongly anti-Democrat and quite an Abolitionist. He was a public speaker, somewhat philosophically inclined. He liked to have some reason to hold up a theory rather than take it without proof. He was much interested in the questions of the day.

Father was a good neighbor and watchful over the condition and needs of his neighbors. It was almost a hobby with him to assist men into business, especially young men. If father had confidence in the ability and integrity of a young man, he was usually willing to assist him by indorsing their paper, and I don't remember hearing that he lost any money by doing so. I have had men come to me at that time and they seemed to have greater respect for me for what my father had done for them (from *A History of the Brandriff Family*, by Charles P. Brandriff of Missouri Valley, Ia., 1912, typewritten mss.).

CHILDREN OF NO. 16 DANIEL[4] BRANDRIFF AND 1ST WIFE, NANCY AKLIT BRANDRIFF (from records in Bible now in possession of Miss Alice Brandriff of Missouri Valley, Ia., 1935, published 1828 at Boston):

25. JOHN[5] BRANDRIFF, born December 27th, A.D. 1794, of whom further.

26. TIMOTHY[5] BRANDRIFF, born October 27th, A.D. 1796. "Timothy, the second son of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born at Egg Harbor —— and was married about 1821. He was employed as sawyer in (his) father's mill for many years. He was a noted pike fisherman, and it was generally conceded that when Tim Brandriff failed to lure a big string of pike to his hook, there was no use for any others to try. Timothy and his family moved to Salem (N. J.) soon after father died. He had

sons Richard, George, Aaron, John, and daughters Ellen, Harriet, Sarah, and Martha. Timothy died in Salem, March 15th, 1842" (ex *A History of the Brandriff Family*, cited). Cumberland County, N. J. Clerk's marriage records: December 8th, 1819—Timothy Brandriff and Ann Miller, apparently refers to this man if not to Timothy[4] Brandriff, No. 19.

27. SYLVIA[5] BRANDRIFF, born October 21st, A.D. 1798. "Sylvia, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born at Egg Harbor, —— and married (October 4th, 1815, per *Cumberland County records*) Josiah Shaw, a prominent business man of Millville and a local preacher in the M. E. Church. He was elected Sheriff of Cumberland County for two terms, and was quite prominent in the affairs of the village. To Sylvia were born nine children: Lydia, Phoebe, Cornelius, Daniel, Abigail, Ruth, Josiah, George, and Nancy. Sylvia died August 2nd, 1847, and Josiah died a few years later. They were buried in Millville" (*ibid*).

28. A nameless child, born October 26th, A.D. 1800; died same day.

29. NANCY[5] BRANDRIFF, born November 29th, A.D. 1803. "Nancy, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born at Union Mills (Cumberland County, N. J.) and married (March 30th, 1822, per *Cumberland County records*) Jonathan Hann (Jr.) of Bridgeton, Cumberland County, N. J. He was employed by the Bridgeton Rolling Mill Company, and continued in their employ for more than forty years. To them were born three children: John, Mary, and Sylvia. Nancy died when about seventy years of age, and Jonathan died a few years later, and they were buried in Bridgeton" (*ibid*).

30. BETSEY[5] BRANDRIFF, born February 28th, A.D. 1806; died April 18th, A.D. 1808; buried in Millville, Cumberland County, N. J.

31. A nameless son, born June 27th, A.D. 1808; died same day.

32. DANIEL[5] BRANDRIFF, born July 26th, A.D. 1809. "Daniel, Jr., son of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born at the Little Mill (near Millville, Cumberland County,

N. J.). He married (July 21st, 1832, per *Cumberland County records*) Hannah Corson, daughter of Andrew and Hannah Hoover Corson of Millville. They had 12 children: Anna, Ellennora, William, Matilda, George, Mary, John, Thomas, Sylvia, Arabell, Edward, and Ephraim.

Daniel was quite an expert horseman, and had charge of a large livery stable for a long time before he died, which was in 1872. Hannah, his wife, was born July 14th, 1814 and died in 1895. They both were buried in Millville" (from *A History of the Brandriff Family*, Chas. P. Brandriff).

CHILDREN OF NO. 16 DANIEL[4] BRANDRIFF AND 2ND WIFE, HANNAH HANTHORN BRANDRIFF (per records in Bible previously cited):

33. ELIZABETH[5] BRANDRIFF, born September 19th, A.D. 1818, at the Little Mills, near Millville, Cumberland County, N. J.; died November 10th, 1862; buried Millville; married September 7th, 1839, Joseph K. Moore, of Little Mills, Cumberland County, N. J.

34. ISAAC[5] HANTHORN BRANDRIFF, born March 17th, A.D. 1820, at the Little Mills, near Millville, Cumberland County, N. J.; died November 30th, 1858; buried at Millville; married August 11th, 1845, Caroline Stratton, daughter of William and Rachel Stratton of Millville.

35. EPHRAIM BUCK[5] BRANDRIFF, born October 13th, A.D. 1821, at the Little Mills, near Millville, Cumberland County, N. J.; died July 14th, 1889 in Missouri Valley, Ia. and was buried there; married Harriet E. Long, widow.

36. MARY ANN[5] BRANDRIFF, born June 30th, A.D. 1823; died September 16th, 1824.

37. RACHEL T.[5] BRANDRIFF, born April 18th, A.D. 1825; died ——; buried at Millville; married David T. Moore.

38. ROBERT GERRY[5] BRANDRIFF, born June 30th, A.D. 1827; died August 1886; buried in Centre Grove, Cumberland County, N. J.; married January 6th, 1849 (per *Cumberland County records*), Sarah B. Bennett.

39. HANNAH H.[5] BRANDRIFF, born May 20th, 1829; died October 20th, 1880; buried in Philadelphia; married (February 6th, 1853, per *Cumberland County, N. J., records*) Joseph F. Clark of Philadelphia.

40. JOHN G.[5] BRANDRIFF, born February 23rd, 1831; died September 18th, 1832.
41. CHARLES P.[5] BRANDRIFF, born October 8th, 1832 at the Little Mills, Cumberland County, N. J.; died December 16th, 1920 at Missouri Valley, Ia.; married February 3rd, 1864 (February 20th, per *Cumberland County records*) Emma J. Gandy.
42. HENRY K.[5] BRANDRIFF, born May 28th, 1834 at the Little Mills, near Millville, Cumberland County, N. J.; died November 1904; buried at Long Beach, Calif.; married Kate Morris.
43. MARY[5] BRANDRIFF, born May 18th, 1836; died January 21st, 1915 at Atlantic City, N. J.; married William Channell.

25. JOHN[5] BRANDRIFF, born December 27th, A.D. 1794 at Egg Harbor, Gloucester County (Atlantic County since 1844), N. J., eldest child of No. 16, Daniel Brandriff and his 1st wife, Nancy Aklit; died November 25th, A.D. 1828 in Millville Township, Cumberland County, N. J. "John remained at home (at the Little Mills, near Millville, N. J.) and worked for his father. He was married about 1818 to Mary Ayars, daughter of Elisha and Hannah Ayars of Millville, and for many years was connected with his father in the dry goods and grocery business in Millville. To John and Mary Brandriff were born three sons and four daughters: Howard, John, James, CATHERINE, Caroline, Lodema, and Jane" (from *A History of the Brandriff Family*, Chas. P. Brandriff, previously cited).

> Memorandum of a verbal will made this 24th day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty eight by John Brandriff appointing Josiah Shaw and Benjamin F. Chew Executors to settle his estate in the following manner—1st to sell all my movable estate and so much of the timber standing on the land as will satisfy my just debts and all necessary expenses—done in the presence of Uriah Ackley, Mark Boon, and William Blake. Proved December 9th, 1828 (Copy of the original in State House, Trenton).
>
> 396. Elisha Ayars, born June 5th, 1760; died December 24th, 1828; married December 17th, 1783, Hannah Jarman,

born April 22nd, 1766; died June 26th, 1856; and had (among 12), Mary, born October 24th, 1797; married —— Brandriff (quoted from *Robert Ayars of Cohansey, Salem County, N. J., and his Descendants*).

Bond of David Reed and Benjamin F. Chew, both of Millville Township, Cumberland County, N. J., for Benjamin F. Chew as executor of will of John Brandriff late of Cumberland County, N. J., deceased (abstract of original bond).

Inventory of the personal estate of John Brandriff, late of the Township of Millville in the County of Cumberland, N. J., deceased, made by Spencer Frary and Nathaniel Foster, 10th December 1828, totals $1,969.51 (abstract of original paper).

CHILDREN OF JOHN[5] AND MARY (AYARS) BRANDRIFF:

CHARLES H.[6] BRANDRIFF, born March 6th, 1817; died young.

HARRIET[6] BRANDRIFF, born December 2nd, 1818; died August 20th, 1819.

JOHN[6] BRANDRIFF, born August 3rd, 1822.

JAMES[6] BRANDRIFF, born April 21st, 1821.

CATHERINE[6] BRANDRIFF, born December 22nd, 1819; married James M. Brookfield. See further.

CAROLINE[6] BRANDRIFF, born November 25th, 1823.

LODEMA[6] BRANDRIFF, born July 1824.

JANE[6] BRANDRIFF, born June 3rd, 1828.

47. CATHERINE BROOKFIELD, born December 22nd, 1819 in Millville, Cumberland County, N. J., daughter of No. 25, John and Mary (Ayars) Brandriff; died February 28th, 1880 in Brooklyn, N. Y.; married May 9th, 1838 (by Rev. John Kennedy, per records of Cumberland County clerk) to JAMES M. BROOKFIELD, born October 2nd, 1813, in Cape May Court House, Cape May County, N. J., son of William and Naomi (Smith) Brookfield, and had issue, inter al., William Brookfield, born May 24th, 1844

in Greenbank, —— County, N. J., who married June 23rd, 1879, Kate Morgan, Aurora, N.Y. (Ex information of Henry M. Brookfield, New York City, 1937.)

ADDENDA TO BRANDRETH PEDIGREE

(Items marked * are source material used therein)

MARRIAGE LICENSE BONDS

(now in Office of Secretary of State, Trenton)

*1756 January 21st: Bond of "James Hughs and Richard Canion," both of Burlington County, for said James Hughs and "Mary Brandreth, widow" (AW, 218).

*1766 December 11th: Bond of "Timothy Brandref and Levi Corson" of Cape May County, gentlemen, for said Timothy Brandref and Elizabeth Hughes, spinster (B-629).

*1768 October 16th: Bond of "James Hughs and Timothy Brandref" both of Great Egg Harbor, County of Gloucester, N. J., gentlemen, for said James Hughs and Hannah Brandref (H-423).

MARRIAGES RECORDED BY CLERK OF GLOUCESTER COUNTY, N. J.

1819 March 14th: Brandriff, Elizabeth and Benjamin Shearman.
1830 March 7th: Brandriff, Elizabeth and Richard Finch.

MARRIAGES RECORDED BY CLERK OF ATLANTIC COUNTY

(from Gloucester, 1837)

1838 October 13th: Brandriff, Hester and Jonas Ingersoll.
1841 November 13th: Brandriff, Sarah and Michael Frambes.
1851 June 14th: Brandriff, Richard and Emaline Smith.
1864 March 29th: Brandriff, Permelia and Samuel Champion.

MARRIAGES RECORDED BY CLERK OF CAPE MAY COUNTY, N. J.

*1801 May 24th: Brandriff, Jesse and Rhoda Corson (only one).

MARRIAGES RECORDED BY CLERK OF UPPER TOWNSHIP AND CAPE MAY COUNTY

1858 July 25th: Brandriff, Emeline B. and Jerome Barrett.

MARRIAGES RECORDED BY CLERK OF SALEM COUNTY, N. J.

1843 October 19th: Brandrith, Ellen and Jacob Fox.
1850 October 12th: Brandriff, George and Catherine Colvin.

MARRIAGES RECORDED BY CLERK OF CUMBERLAND COUNTY, N. J.

*1803 4 mo. 19th: Brandriff, Cromwell and Sarah Cypress.
*1818 1 mo. 4th: Brandriff, Daniel and Mary Hawthorn.
*1832 7 mo. 21st: Brandriff, Daniel and Hannah Corson.
*1808 4 mo. 8th: Brandriff, Timothy and Sarah Stull.
*1819 12 mo. 18th: Brandriff, Timothy and Ann Miller.
1863 9 mo. 19th: Brandriff, Aaron and Barbery L. Elwell, both of Pennsylvania.
*1864 2 mo. 20th: Brandriff, Charles P. and Emma J. Gandy.
*1849 1 mo. 6th: Brandriff, Robert G. and Sarah P. Bennett.
1852 12 mo. 31st: Brandriff, Zadoc and Malinda Mattick.
1865 12 mo. 24th: Brandriff, Drucilla and Lewis S. Smith.
*1839 9 mo. 7th: Brandriff, Elizabeth and Joseph Moore.
*1853 2 mo. 6th: Brandriff, Hannah H. and Joseph F. Clarke, Philadelphia.
*1824 2 mo. 10th: Brandriff, Nancy and Jonathan Hann, Jr.
1843 9 mo. 30th: Brandriff, Sarah and Jeptha Ayars.
1837 3 mo. 7th: Brandriff, Selia and L. P. Valentine.
*1815 10 mo. 4th: Brandriff, Sylvia and Josiah Shaw.
1848 10 mo. 13th: Brandriff, Caroline and Reeves Flower.

GRAVESTONES, MAYS LANDING, ATLANTIC COUNTY, N. J.

Brandriff, John, died September 5th, 1859, aged 44-10-0.
Brandriff, Purmelia, wife of John, died March 8th, 1880, aged 66-10-0.

QUAKER BRANDRETH FAMILIES IN ENGLAND

For the same cause of religiously assembling to worship God, were taken from Richard Brandreth of Sutton in Ashfield, Nottinghamshire, £5:15 sh. in 1670. From Christopher Brandreth the officers took a mare worth £4 in 1676, "he being of the meeting held at Hucknall, Nottinghamshire." Nottinghamshire, 1676: Sutton in Ashfield, ...Elizabeth Brandreth (and others named) convicted of attending a

conventicle or unlawful assembly in Mansfield on Sunday July 9th. inst. (from Besse's *Sufferrings of the People Called Quakers*, published 1753, Vol. I, page 556).

Records of the Quarterly Meeting of Derbyshire and Nottinghamshire (abstracts in collections of The Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania).

Marriages:

Brandrith, Sarah and John Kirke, 1666 4 mo. 21st.
Brandrith, Christopher, of Sutton in Ashfield and Mary Clay, 1669 5 mo. 13th, at Elizabeth Brandreth's house in Sutton.
Brandreth, Elizabeth, daughter of Elizabeth Brandreth of Sutton in Ashfield, and Thomas Fellow, 1672 8 mo. 9th at Skegby.

Births:

Brandreth, Richard, 1669 4 mo. 25th, son of Richard and Mary of Sutton, Notts.
Brandreth, Samuel, 1667 11 mo. 6th, son of Richard and Mary of Sutton, Notts.
Brandreth, Mathew, 1671 12 mo. 25th, son of Richard and Mary of Sutton, Notts.
Brandreth, Elizabeth, 1670 8 mo. 21st, daughter of Richard and Mary of Sutton, Notts.
Brandreth, John, 1673 8 mo. 18th, son of Richard and Mary of Sutton, Notts.
Brandreth, Sarah, 1675 7 mo. 25th, daughter of Richard and Mary of Sutton, Notts.
Brandreth, Mary, 1670 9 mo. 20th, daughter of Christopher and Mary of Sutton.
Brandreth, Mathias, 1671 12 mo. 1st, son of Christopher and Mary of Sutton.
Brandreth, Elizabeth, 1675 7 mo. 25th, daughter of Christopher and Mary of Sutton.

Deaths:

Brandreth, Matthew, 1675 5 mo. 4th of Sutton.
Brandreth, Anne, 1660 7 mo. 6th of Sutton.
Brandreth, Elizabeth, 1681 8 mo. 6th, widow of Sutton.
Brandreth, Christopher, 1681 12 mo. 15th of Sutton.
Brandreth, Samuel, 1691 11 mo. 25th, son of Richard and Mary of Sutton in Ashfield.
Brandreth, Richard, 1694 6 mo. 30th of Sutton in Ashfield.
(others later)

Records of the Quarterly Meeting of London and Middlesex (abstracts in collections of the Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania).

Marriage:

1674 9 mo. 26th: Nathaniel East of Long Alley, Moorfields, London and Mary *Brandreth*, daughter of Daniel Brandreth of London (only one this name).

Deaths:

1685 6 mo. 13th: Nathaniel East of Gun Yard, Parish of Aldgate, weaver, aged 36.

(no further mention of Brandreth)

WILLS, ADMINISTERED BONDS, AND INVENTORIES, filed in Office of Secretary of State, N. J.

Cumberland County:

*Brandriff, John, Will 1828.
Brandriff, Charles H., Will 1889.
*Brandriff, Daniel, Inv. 1839.
Brandriff, George C., Will 1894.
Brandriff, Hannah, Inv. 1896.
Brandriff, Isaac H., Inv. 1859.
Brandriff, Robert G., Inv. 1887.

Atlantic County:

Brandriff, John, Inv. 1859 (only).

Cape May County:

*Brandreth, Timothy, Will 1715, Admin., Renunc., Inv.

Salem County:

*Brandreth, Daniel, Will 1760.
*Brandreth, Catherine, Admin., Renunc., Inv. 1784.

HUGHS FAMILY OF EVESHAM TOWNSHIP, BURLINGTON COUNTY, N. J.

1. WILLIAM HUGHS. Renunciation, dated December 7th, 1732, by Ann Hughs, widow of William Hughs late of Evesham, Burlington County, N. J., husbandman, deceased intestate, of her right of administration thereon, in favor of Daniel Wills, merchant, of Northampton. Bond dated December 9th, 1732 of John Doe and Richard Roe of Burlington for Daniel Willis as administrator on the said estate (*New Jersey Archives*, Vol. XXX).

2. JAMES HUGHS, supposedly son of above William and Ann Hughs of Evesham Township, Burlington County, N. J., "License of Marriage on the Seventh Day of March 1737, was granted by the hon'ble John Hamilton, Esq., President, unto *James Hughs of Evesham* in the County of Burlington, sawyer, of ye one party, and *Rachel Lord, spinster, Daughter of Robert Lord late of same place, yeoman, dec'd.*, of the other party." Archd. Home Secretary. (Memorandum of license issued, in *Lib.* 1727-1734 of marriage bonds, page 30½, now in office of Secretary of State, Trenton.) (See Lord Family below.)

Rachel Lord was born 8th of 10th mo. (December) 1708, near Woodbury.

Probate of the estate of James Hughs has not been found on record in the Counties of Burlington or Gloucester. Apparently, he was the James Hughs of Burlington County who gave bond dated January 21st, 1756 for his marriage to "Mary Brandreth, widow" (from original bond, filed in A-W, page 208, of marriage bonds as above). This would have been his second marriage. The maiden name of the widow Mary Brandreth, in the above, has not been discovered; but she was the widow of Timothy Brandreth (see pages 221 and 222 of BRANDRETH pedigree herewith) of Great Egg Harbor.

CHILDREN OF JAMES AND RACHEL (LORD) HUGHS:

3. ELIZABETH HUGHS, born about 1745; married per bond of 11 December 1766, Timothy Brandriff, 3rd, of Cape May County, N. J. (See further.)
4. JAMES HUGHS, born about 1747; married per license bond of 16 October 1768, in which he and his surety, Timothy Brandref, are described as "both of Great Egg Harbor, County Gloucester, N. J.," to Hannah Brandref. (See in detail further, page 222 of BRANDRETH pedigree herewith.)

3. ELIZABETH HUGHS, born about 1745, daughter of James Hughs of Evesham Township, Burlington County, N. J., and his first wife, Rachel Lord (No. 2 above). After her father's supposed second marriage in 1756, to Mary Brandreth, widow of Timothy Brandreth of Great Egg Harbor Township, Gloucester County, N. J., apparently she removed with him from Evesham to the latter place and married there in 1766 the son of her stepmother, thus: Bond dated 11 December 1766 given by Timothy Brandref and Levi Corson of Cape May County, gentlemen, for the marriage of said Timothy Brandref and Elizabeth Hughes, spinster (see photostat of original bond, herein). CONTINUED on page 223 of BRANDRETH pedigree herewith.

LORD FAMILY OF SPRINGFIELD TOWNSHIP, BURLINGTON COUNTY, N. J.

(formerly of Gloucester County, N. J., from Bury in Lancashire, England)

1. ROBERT LORD. The minutes of Burlington Monthly Meeting of Friends, under date of December 8th, 1729 state that the certificate of Robert Lord from Haddonfield Monthly Meeting in Gloucester County (N. J.) was received.

The will of Robert Lord of Springfield Township, County Burlington, N. J., dated 3rd month (May) 18th, 1735; proved June 21, 1735; names wife Jane as executrix; children: John, Samuel, Sarah, wife of John Tatam, Isaac, deceased, Abraham, Rachel, Elizabeth, wife of John Borton, Robert, Joshua and Abigail (abstracts of wills, published in *New Jersey Archives*).

The records of Haddonfield Monthly Meeting contain the following data: "Robert Lord and Elizabeth his wife, belonging to the meeting for worship at Woodbury, their children: John, born 4. 2m. 1698; Samuel, born 3. 1m. 1699; Isaac, born 11. 8. 1702; Sarah, born 28. 12. 1704/05; Abraham, born 24. 12. 1706/07; *Rachel, born* 8. 10m. 1708; Elizabeth, born 22. 3. 1711; Robert, born 13. 7. 1714; Joshua, born 3. 7m. 1716; Abigail, born 15. 6. 1719. Wife Elizabeth died 26. 3. 1726."

6. ELEANOR ERWIN, daughter of No. 1, John and Angelet (Hunter) Erwin, married 1st, —— Willis; 2nd, William Brookfield; and 3rd, John Collis; died August 4th, 1826 in her 68th year (Hannah Brookfield's account). But see as follows. ELEANOR ERWIN married 1st, Daniel ? Willis.

One of her great granddaughters stated that Daniel Willis Brookfield (*q.v.*) was named for his grandmother Eleanor Brookfield's first husband, but of this no evidence has been found pro or contra. The Willis family of Upper Alloways Creek Township, Salem County, N. J., included Stephen Willis who died 1759, Stephen Willis who died in or before 1801, and a Stephen Willis living in 1801. This husband must have died in the latter part of 1776 or earlier part of 1777. (See further.)

CHILD OF DANIEL (?) WILLIS AND ELEANOR (ERWIN) WILLIS:

22. STEPHEN[3] WILLIS, born "25 May 1779," in one record, but June 19, 1777 in another.

ELEANOR (ERWIN) WILLIS married 2nd in 1777, *William King.* The bond given by "Elenor King of Upper Alloways Creek in the County of Salem in the State of New Jersey, widdow, and John Erwin, dated 19 June 1777, for the said Elinor King, administratrix of William King late of Alloways Creek aforesaid deceased intestate," signed by Elinor (her mark) King and John Erwin, is on file in the office of Secretary of State.

Inventory of the goods and chattels of William King deceased, appraised by William Young and Richard Hackett, 20 June 1777, amounted to £28:13: 0, and "Elinor King, administratrix of said William King, being duly sworn, did depose and say that the within writing contains a true and perfect inventory," Sworn at Salem 17 November 1777, before George Trenchard, Surrogate (original inventory, in office of Secretary of State, Trenton).

This (second) marriage of Eleanor Erwin to William King was dissolved after a very few months by the death of the latter, and was omitted in Hannah Brookfield's account, probably because she did not recall it, but it is evidenced by the data above cited and agrees with the following record. No children of record by this marriage.

ELEANOR (ERWIN) WILLIS KING married 3rd, *William Brookfield.* The marriage of "William Brookfield and Nelly King," October 18th, 1781, by the Rev. William Worth, pastor of the Baptist Church at Daretown in Pittsgrove Township, Salem County, N. J., is in the register of that church, published in *The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey,* Vol. II, page 105.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ELEANOR (ERWIN) WILLIS KING BROOKFIELD (Births from record written by their mother; see herewith):

23. JOHN BROOKFIELD, born January 27th, 1782; died October 2nd, 1803.
24. CHARLES BROOKFIELD, born October 6th, 1784; died March 31st, 1843; married Elizabeth Richards and Sarah Paul (see Brookfield).
25. WILLIAM BROOKFIELD, born February 7th, 1787; died April 19th, 1866; married Naomi Smith (see Brookfield).
26. JOSEPH BROOKFIELD, M.D., born March 12th, 1789; died December 17th, 1872; married Sarah Price and Elizabeth Holstein (see Brookfield).
27. ISAAC BROOKFIELD, born July 9th, 1791; died ——; married Catharine —— (see Brookfield).
28. JACOB BROOKFIELD, born August 17th, 1794; died 1797.
29. CATHARINE E. BROOKFIELD, born April 13th, 1797; died April 13th, 1836; married Edward Walter.

"William Brookfield and his son Jacob, I believe, died in 1797 of yellow fever, and were buried in the field," says Hannah Brookfield's account, failing to give location. No record of his estate is found in probates and recorded deeds

of Gloucester County, N. J., but tradition and the following marriage record indicate Greenwich Township, County Gloucester, N. J.

ELEANOR (ERWIN) WILLIS KING BROOKFIELD married 4th, *John Collis*. In the register of Gloria Dei (Old Swedes) Church, which still stands, on the Delaware River front in Philadelphia, is this record of the marriage on November 26th, 1798, of "John Collis, son of deceased John and Honor Collis, native of Philadelphia, aged 40 years, widower, and Eleanore Brookfield, daughter of John and Angela Irvin,* native of West Jersey, widow. Both of Billingsport, West Jersey." The last named place is a village in Greenwich Township, Gloucester County, N. J., on the Delaware River, below Mantua Creek.

This John Collis, described as a widower in the record just cited, was evidently the John Collis who had married Mary Skillinger on September 29th, 1781, per records of the same church. One John Collis, apprenticed to John Bament on March 19th, 1771, was assigned by the latter to David Ware of Philadelphia on April 3rd, 1773 before the Mayor of that City, per records published in *Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography*, 34, page 118.

While it is stated in the record of marriage of this John Collis and Eleanor Brookfield, widow (see page 256) that both were of Billingsport, N. J., 1798, they are not found in the records of Gloucester County, N. J., until 1801. "The pioneer shoemakers of Paulsboro were John Collis and John Bowers, each locating here as early as 1811 or 1812," per Cushing and Sheppard, *History of Gloucester, Salem, and Cumberland Counties, N. J.* (1883), page 237, under "Paulsboro," in Township of Greenwich, in the County of Gloucester. Paulsboro, the principal village in Greenwich Township, is located in the northeast border thereof, on the left bank of Mantua Creek, the land upon which it is built having

* Clerk's error for Erwin. This is the only record of John and Angelet Erwin found. L.D.C.

extended to the Delaware River when owned before 1798 by Samuel P. Paul from whom the name is derived. Billingsport, on the riverfront of this tract, is about a mile or two from Paulsboro. While it is of record that William Brookfield, aforesaid, his widow Eleanor and her 4th husband John Collis, as well as Charles Brookfield (a brother of the first named) who had married Sarah Paul, all lived and died in the vicinity of Paulsboro, no gravestones for them have been found in the cemetery there adjacent to the M. E. Church. About 1880 the markers and the remains from the Paul family burial ground which was on their estate at Mantua Creek and Delaware River, were removed to this Methodist graveyard. Later burials have since been made in Eglinton Cemetery at Clarksboro, some three miles distant from Paulsboro, and the markers there have also been examined without finding the names of any of the persons here mentioned. Extensive phosphate works now line the River front at Billingsport.

Gloucester County Deed Book SS, page 259: Deed dated 31 August 1818, JOHN COLLIS and wife ELLENOR, of Township Greenwich, convey to Catharine Shelby of City of Philadelphia for $300 a tract in said township which he had purchased of Jesse Rambo and wife Jane by two Deeds of 30th April 1801 and 12th April 1804, duly recorded, which said Rambo became seized of by virtue of a deed of 5 June 1795 from Thomas Sinnickson of Salem, who received same under the terms of the will of his father, Andrew Sinnickson, dated 1 August 1788. Beginning at a stone corner to Benjamin Devault's land, ... bounded by land of late George Moyer, of late Peter Rambo, etc. Containing 8¾ acres, with buildings, etc. Signed: JOHN COLLIS ELNOR (her mark) COLLIS. Witnesses: Mathew Gill, Jr., Jos. Paul.

Gloucester County Mortgage Book L, page 212: Mortgage dated 3 September 1824, JOHN COLLIS, cordwainer of Township Greenwich, County Gloucester, N. J., to Captain Charles Brookfield of the City of Philadelphia, to secure payment of $50 in one year, mortgages lot and premises on the Paulsborough Road, bounded by lot No. 4, John V. Clarke, lot No. 6, and said Road, containing 1.20 acres. Cancelled 17 April 1826.

Gloucester County Deed Book UU, page 76: Deed dated 9 April 1827, John Collis, cordwainer (*sic*) of the City of Philadelphia, to Philip Snailbaker of Township of Greenwich, County Gloucester, N. J., for $350, tract in Greenwich, the same lot as in the above mortgage, which Samuel P. Paul and wife conveyed to said Collis by deed of 10 November 1813, recorded in *Book* S, page 403. Signed: John Collis. Witnesses: Joseph Lodge. Maria Lodge.

It is evident from the last item above that after the death of his wife Eleanor (Erwin) Brookfield Collis on "August 4th, 1826 in her 68th year" apparently in Paulsboro, John Collis had returned to his former residence in Philadelphia. Whether he died there or in Paulsboro is not clear, although the following item indicates the latter.

Gloucester County Administration Book A, page 412: October 15th, 1828, Administration of the goods, chattels, rights and credits which were of JOHN COLLIS late of the County of Gloucester, who died intestate, was granted to John W. McMahon.

CHILDREN OF JOHN COLLIS AND 2ND WIFE, ELEANOR (ERWIN) WILLIS KING BROOKFIELD COLLIS:

30. ELIZABETH E. COLLIS, born September 16th, 1800; died November 17th, 1884; married February 15th, 1827, Isaac B. Fowler.
31. ELLEN H. COLLIS, born October 20th, 1803; died March 2nd, 1831; married Philip S. Baker.

Appendix A A

THE BROOKFIELD FAMILY

Source Material

The following history of the Job Brookfield family is believed to be correct:

> My great grandfather, Job Brookfield, emigrated to America from England about the year 1709, settled in Elizabeth Town, N. J. He was a young man when he came over and was soon followed by a young woman of respectable connections with whom he became acquainted in England. They were married and continued to reside in Elizabeth Town until his death, which was in middle age.
>
> He had three sons, Job, Jacob and Benjamin. Benjamin settled in Rahway, he was my father's father. He lived to the good old age of 96 years. He was possessed of several children, *viz*: Brown, Benjamin, Gershorn, Jacob (my father) Aaron, Jane and one or two others who died young. All are now dead with the exception of Brown, who is aged about 78 years.
>
> Job settled in Morris County, N. J. and Jacob in Springfield, Essex County, N. J. at which places their descendants or some of them are now living. My uncle Benjamin told me that the grave stone of my great ancestor was seen by him as late as 1825 in the Episcopal burying ground in Elizabeth Town, near the front of the church, in a dilapidated condition; however since that time I have looked for it without success.
>
> Tradition saith that my great grandfather had two brothers who also emigrated to this country from England—one of whom settled in New England (Connecticut or Massachusetts)—the other in Burlington County, N. J. near Philadelphia. Some of the name were residing there not long since as I was informed by those who were acquainted with them. Rahway 1840.
>
> Benjamin F. Brookfield

Benjamin F. Brookfield who wrote this little history of the Brookfield family, died at the age of 78 in Milwaukee, Wis., February 9th, 1880.

The gravestone to which he alludes was seen by one of his relatives in 1883 at St. John's Cemetery, Elizabeth.

John Bonsall Brookfield, son of Job and Hannah H. Brookfield, was born August 30th, 1835 near Morristown, N. J.

He was the grandson of Captain Job Brookfield, who was an officer in the Continental Army, Revolutionary War. He was in command of his company at the battle of Springfield, N. J.; also in a battle on Staten Island, Wardsept and other battles. He used to relate that at the battle of Springfield, they got out of wadding and Rev. Parson Caldwell went to the Meeting House, took the hymn books, gave them to the soldiers, and said "Now boys, give them Watts."

He was a minute man, and often used to relate that while he was out in the field with his team, he heard the alarm from the cannon, called the Old Sow, a distance of eight miles. The cannon was placed on Hobart Hill between Chatham and Summit. He left his team standing in the field and went at once.

He enlisted for the war, and served until its close, seven years, but he was not in actual service all the time. They would be relieved at intervals.

Mr. J. Malcolm Brookfield of Rahway, a great grandson, is in possession of his sword. He knew General Washington very well and often talked with him. Before the breaking out of the war he was a Lieutenant. Later he was given charge of the Commissary Department. He received Captain's pay, forty dollars per month. Then he was promoted to Captain. He said that it was a very solemn time, when the Declaration of Independence was signed. They knew it was fight or die, and perhaps both.

The following record copied from family bible:

Page 677

Marriages

James M. Brookfield & Catherine Brandriff May 9, 1838.
(Grandparents)

Page 678

Births

Naomi Brookfield born May 22, 1789.
(My Great Grandmother)

Son James M. Brookfield born Oct. 2, 1813.
(My Grandfather)

Page 679

son William Brookfield born May 24, 1845.
(My father, son of James M. Brookfield)

Deaths

William Brookfield died April 19, 1866.

Wife Naomi Brookfield died June 6, 1867.
(My Great Grandparents, parents of James M. Brookfield)

Page 678

William Brookfield born February 7, 1787.

The Bible from which these records are taken is in possession of Mrs. Burgess, Great Barrington, Mass.

State of New York ss.
County of New York

Henry M. Brookfield
June 11, 1935

Family Bible in possession Mrs. Burgess.

Page 679

James M. Brookfield died January 16, 1892.
(My Grandfather)

Sworn to before me this 15th day of December 1936.
Charles J. Birney, Jr.

Seal.

HADDONFIELD METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH

October 15, 1934.

Mr. Henry M. Brookfield,
Old Forge, New York.

Referring to your letter of October 7th, our cemetery records show the following concerning the Brookfields:

William Brookfield—born Feb. 7, 1787. Died April 19, 1866.
(VIII GENERATION)

Naomi Brookfield—born May 22, 1789. Died June 6, 1867.
(VIII GENERATION)

I was certainly under the impression I sent you this information before; I am sorry if it did not reach you.

Very truly yours,
J. B. Latimer, Cemetery Trustee.

P.S. I am sorry we have no records in our Church membership as who was the father of Mrs. Brookfield, nor to what Churches they belonged when they lived elsewhere.

E. N. Endicott, Church Secretary.

PARENTS OF JAMES M. BROOKFIELD
GRANDPARENTS OF WILLIAM BROOKFIELD
GREAT GRANDPARENTS OF HENRY M. BROOKFIELD

The following pages contain a copy of a record kept by my grandfather's cousin, Hannah Brookfield, who died about 1900. She was then about 80 years old. She was the daughter of Dr. Joseph Brookfield. He was born March 12th, 1789, and lived in Philadelphia all of his life. He was a brother of my great grandfather, William Brookfield. As Cousin Hannah knew all of these people her information is sure to be correct. She sent me this record in 1897.

When I went to see her in Philadelphia she told me her great grandfather's name was Charles Brookfield. This fact together with some circumstantial evidence has helped me in tracing the Brookfield Line.

Signed
HENRY M. BROOKFIELD.

From Hannah Brookfield daughter of Joseph Brookfield, Philadelphia, 1897.

John Erwin married Angelet Hunter who is said to be a connection of the celebrated Dr. Hunter of Ireland, and came to this country when her daughter Eleanor was a small girl. John died July 16th, 1806 in his 83rd year.

Angelet died November 7th, 1789, in her 65th year. Their children were: Margaret, Jane, Frances, Elizabeth, Eleanor, Catharine, Martha, Mary, Andrew, William and Joseph.

Margaret married twice, 1st Mr. Small; 2nd Mr. Johnson.

Jane married John Hewson.

Frances married Jacob Hammett and died November 7th, 1810 in her 58th year. No children.

Elizabeth Erwin married John Cunningham; (2nd) William Morris.

Catharine Erwin died unmarried.

Martha Erwin married Daniel Lippincott.

Mary Erwin married John Pricket and died July 2nd, 1807, in her 65th year.

Andrew Erwin or William Erwin married I do not know which nor to whom, and had a family. William I believe died January 20th, 1803, in his 42nd year.

Joseph Hunter Erwin M. D. married Abagail Bassett; died November 25th, 1824, aged 59 years.

Eleanor Erwin married three times: (1st) Mr. Willis; (2nd) William Brookfield; (3rd) John Collis, and died August 4th, 1826, in her 68th year.

Margaret Erwin Johnson had 3 children: Jacob, Andrew and Joseph.

Jane Erwin Hewson had: Jane, Joshua, Jessy, Paul, Grace, Alice, Martha and Fanny.

Jane Hewson married James Hillman and these children: Rachel H., Samuel H., Mary H., John H., Elizabeth H., Fanny H., Emily H., James H.

Elizabeth Erwin Cunningham had a daughter Mary married November.

Martha Erwin Lippincott had: John, Betsy, Marrion.

Mary Erwin Prickett had 3 sons and 2 daughters and died July 2nd, 1807, in her 65th year. Patty Elizabeth, William, Jacob and Joseph.

Andrew or William think William had a son Marmaduke and daughter Mrs. Parker; do not know if there were more.

Joseph Hunter Erwin, M.D., had: Joseph, Benjamin (Eliza and Harriet died single).

Benjamin Erwin married Sarah Massy and died May 1847 leaving sons and daughters: Sarah E., Mary E., Loucretia E., Eliza E., Joseph E., John E., and Charles E., some of whom are married and have children.

Eleanor and Willis had one son named Stephen who I think married and had children and lived in Deleware. Born May 2nd, 1779.

Eleanor and William Brookfield had 6 sons and 1 daughter: John, Charles, William, Joseph, Isaac, Jacob and Catharine.

Eleanor and John Collis had 2 daughters: Elizabeth and Ellen.

John Brookfield born Jan 27th 1782 died Oct 2nd 1803.
Charles B. born Oct 6th 1784 died March 31st 1843.
William B. born Feb 1st 1787 died April 19th 1866.
Joseph B. born March 12th 1789 died Dec. 17th 1872.
Isaac B. born July 9th 1791.

Jacob B. born Aug 17th 1794.
Catharine B. born April 13th 1797 died April 13th 1836.
Elizabeth Collis born Sep 16th 1801, died Nov 17th 1884.
Ellen C. born Oct. 20th 1803, died March 2nd 1831.

William Brookfield and his son Jacob I believe died in 1797 of Yellow fever, buried in the field.

Charles Brookfield married Elizabeth Richards had one son William who died young. his second wife was Sarah Paul who died August 23rd 1873 aged 80 years, no issue.

Isaac married Catharine and had one daughter Margaret who married John Hurt and had: Kate, Mary, Charles, Caroline & Emma.

William married Naomi Smith who was born May 22nd, 1789 & died June 6th 1867. Their children were:

Isaac L. B. born Aug 19th 1810; died believe 1848.
William E. B. born April 12th 1812.
James M. B. born Oct 2nd 1814.
Sarah L. B. Nov. 17th 1816. Died Sep 13th 1852.
Charles J. B. born April 27th 1818.
D. Willis B. born Sep 4th 1821. Died Sep 25th 1888.
Eleanor B. born May 2nd 1824. Died July 31st 1825.
Harriet B. born Aug. 1st 1828. Died June 6th 1855 at 2 P.M.
Charlotte B. born July 28th, 1832.

Joseph Brookfield, born in Gloucester Co., N. J., married January 8th, 1818, Sarah Price, dau. of Rees Price and Hannah (Roberts) Price, of Montgomery Co., Penn., born in Lower Marion Twp., and had 6 children: William, Mary Price, Joseph Hunter, Charles E., Hannah and Joseph; all died young excepting Hannah. His second wife was Elizabeth Wayne Holstein. They were married June 19th 1849. She died March 28th 1887.

Catharine B. married Edward Walter.

Rees Price born Oct 13th 1827; married Elizabeth Beechey, and died March 12th, 1882. Had Kate, born Jan. 14th 1855; died Oct 22nd 1860; and Edward, born Oct 19th 1861. Died May 1st 1891.

Joseph Brookfield Walter born March 28th 1836.

Elizabeth Collis married Isaac Fowler and had 6 children: Mercy, Ellen, Elizabeth, Benjamin, Mary and Isaac.

Ellen Collis married Philip L. Baker and had 4 children, 3 of whom lived to grow up and marry; Elizabeth, Mary and John. Mr. Baker died May 1875.

Joseph Walter's children:
Edgar Almerim born Dec. 1870, died Aug. 5th 1875.
Myrtle Hannah born Oct 10th 1874.
Ray Brookfield born Jan. 22nd 1885.

Children of Isaac and Elizabeth Fowler:
Mercy married 1st Huber; had one child, Francina; 2nd Machias Duncan; no children.
Ellen married John Densten; several children.
Elizabeth married Waddington Bradway; 3 daughters.
Benjamin married —— has several children.
Mary married 1st —— Wilkins had one son lived; 2nd Frederick Thompson has 2 daughters.
Isaac married —— has no children.

Ellen and Philip Baker children all married but John had no children.
Elizabeth m. Charles Parker; several children.
Mary m. Wm. Mullen several children.

VII GENERATION

Gloria Dei (Old Swedes) Church

The Rector
Rev. Percy R. Stockman

January 9, 1922.

Mr. Henry M. Brookfield,
132 E. 78th Street,
New York.

Dear Sir:—

In reference to your inquiry of December 16th, I would give you the following quotation from our Marriage records of Nov. 26th, 1798:—

John Collis, son of Dec. John and H—— Collis, native of Philadelphia; 40 years, widower.

Eleanore Brookfield, daughter of John and Angela Irvin, native of West New Jersey, 38 years, widow.

(VII GENERATION)

Both of Billingsport, West New Jersey.

I regret very much the delay in transmitting this information, but it has been unavoidable, and I trust this may prove satisfactory.

I remain,

Yours very truly,
Percy R. Stockman.

LICENSE OF MARRIAGE

Licence of Marriage on the Twenty first day of Febry A. D. 1739 was granted by his Excy Lewis Morris Esqr. Govr. &c unto Isaac Prickett of Evesham in ye Coty. of Burln. Husbandman of ye one part & Mary Brookfeild Daughter of Levi Brookfeild of ye same place yn of ye other pty.

Mary Brookfield (Prickett) VI GENERATION married Charles Brookfield.

Levi Brookfield V GENERATION.

Archd. Home Secry

(Recorded in Licenses of Marriages 1727-1734, page 51½.)

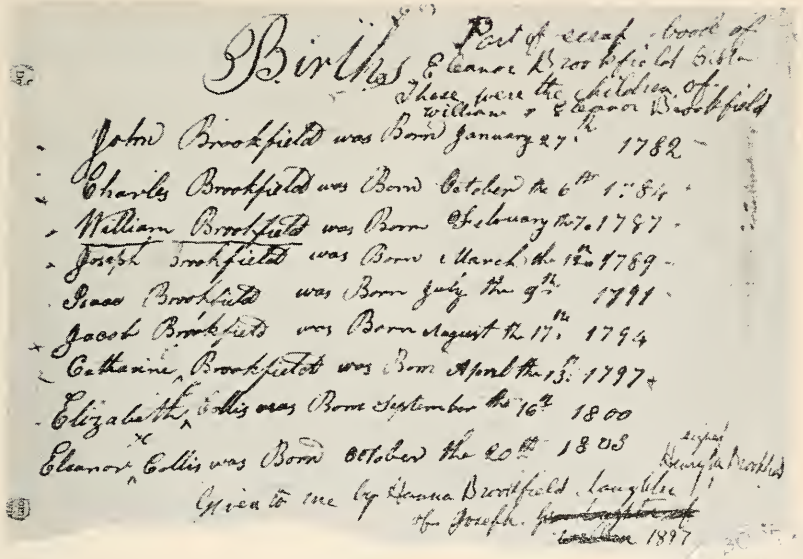
VI GENERATION

STATE OF NEW JERSEY
Trenton, December 1, 1921.

Mr. Henry M. Brookfield,
New York City.

Dear Sir:

Replying to yours of November 30th I find no record of the marriage of William Brookfield and Eleanor Willis.



Births Part of scrap book of Eleanor Brookfield Collis
These were the children of William & Eleanor Brookfield

John Brookfield was Born January 27th 1782
Charles Brookfield was Born October the 6th 1784
William Brookfield was Born February the 7. 1787
Joseph Brookfield was Born March the 12th 1789
Isaac Brookfield was Born July the 9th 1791
Jacob Brookfield was Born August the 17th 1794
Catharine Brookfield was Born April the 13th 1797
Elizabeth Collis was Born September the 16th 1800
Eleanor Collis was Born October the 20th 1803

Given to me by Hanna Brookfield Daughter of Joseph. ~~[illegible]~~ 1897

signed Henry A. Brookfield

VIII Generation
Above Children of
William Brookfield, Sr. and Eleanor Erwin Brookfield

We have records of marriage of
Charles Brookfield and Mary Prickett, July 28, 1752;
(VI GENERATION)
Elizabeth Brookfield & Mathias Johnston, December 8, 1746;
Mary Brookfield and Isaac Prickett, February 21, 1739.
There are neither birth nor death records in New Jersey previous to 1845.

Very truly yours,
Thomas F. Martin,
Secretary of State.

From *The History of Petersburg*, by Craig, pages 165-66-67:

THE WILLIAM SMITH FAMILY

The progenitor of this family was WILLIAM SMITH, a cooper who came from Long Island and purchased of Dr. Daniel Cox 150 acres of land in Cape May County in 1690-91. His ear-mark for the identification of cattle, hogs, etc., was registered in 1694, and that of his son, William Smith, Jr., in 1722. The first Baptist Church in Cape May County, was established in Cape May Court House in 1712, and his name appears on a list of the constituents. He was interested in the affairs of the County and served as Justice of the Peace in 1723, and in 1733 and 1734 was appointed one of the Commissioners of the Peace. His will, made February 18th, 1743, proved August 3rd, 1744 mentions his children:

John Smith, William Smith, Richard Smith, Jonathan Smith, Daniel Smith, JEREMIAH SMITH, Elisabeth Smith, married Samuel Foster. The inventory of his personal estate, made July 10th, 1744, includes a negro man, cattle, horses, sheep, etc., and amounts to 231 pounds, 18 shillings and 2 pence.

JEREMIAH SMITH

son of the above, married ABIGAIL SOMERS. He made his will, which is dated at "Turkeyho" October 24th, 1762, and proved May 4th, 1763. In it he names his wife Abigail and

his children: JEREMIAH SMITH; William Smith, born March 10th, 1754, married Martha Scull; James Smith; Jesse Smith; Rebecca Smith; Abigail Smith; —— Smith (a child not yet born probably Daniel).

On May 4th, 1752, he purchased of Richard Smith a large tract of land on the Cape May Road, one half a mile from the Turkill Bridge which he devised to his sons JEREMIAH and William.

JEREMIAH SMITH, JR.

son of Jeremiah Smith and Abigail Somers. (Smith was born at Tuckahoe July 24th, 1752, and died February 14th, 1831.) According to *Stryker's Official Register*, he served in the Revolutionary War, as a Captain in the 3rd Battalion, Gloucester County Militia, commissioned November 14th, 1777; and as 2nd Major in the same organization, commissioned December 12th, 1778. He did active service as guard of the provisions sent from this section to Washington's Army at Philadelphia and Valley Forge. On May 15th, 1798, Jeremiah and William Smith divided the tract of land bequeathed to them by their father and passed quit claims; and in the same year Jeremiah conveyed his portion to Jesse Smith. On August 5th, 1810, Jeremiah, Jesse, William and Abel Smith conveyed two tracts of land, the first beginning at the head of Benezett's Mill Pond, corner to William Goff, then along the new Tuckeyhoe road to Clement Hall's land by the old Cape May road, containing 5,943 acres; the second tract adjoining the first containing 2,554 acres, to Jonathan Condy and John H. Brinton of Philadelphia. He married NAOMI BABCOCK (1754-1828) and had children: Rebecca Smith; Martha Smith; Lydia Smith, born 1781, died 1838, married Charles Steelman June 14th, 1797; Jeremiah Smith; Rachel Smith; Charlotte Smith, born 1787, died March 25th, 1872, married Enoch Willets; Mary Smith; NAOMI SMITH, born May 22nd, 1789, died June 6th, 1867, married December 23rd, 1809 WILLIAM BROOKFIELD; also Mahala Smith; John Smith; James Smith; and Sarah Smith.

U. S. CENSUS, 1830, NEW JERSEY
Copied by H. M. Brookfield

Millville, Cumberland County

	Males		Females	
Daniel Brandriff	1	under 5 yrs.	2	under 5 yrs.
(Spelled Brandreth)	2	5-10	1	10-15
(*Great-great-grandfather of H. M. Brookfield*)	1	20-30	1	20-30
	1	50-60	1	30-40
Frank Brandriff	1	5-10	1	20-30
	1	30-40		

Deerfield Township, Cumberland County

John Brookfield	1	40-50	1	20-30
			1	40-50

Upper Alloway's Creek Township, Salem County

John Brookfield	1	20-30	1	5
			1	20-30

Township of Morris River, Cumberland County

Rebecka Brandriff			1	5
			1	40-50
Benjamin Ackley, Jr.	2	5	1	20-30
	1	20-30		
Benjamin Ackley	1	5-10	1	15-20
	1	20-30		
	1	50-60		

Greenwich Township, Gloucester County

Charles Brookfield	1	5-10	1	30-40
(*Great-Great-Uncle of H. M. Brookfield*)	1	40-50		

Hamilton Township, Gloucester County

James Brandriff	2	5	3	5
	1	60-70	1	10-15
			1	40-50

Dennis Township, Cape May County

William Brookfield	1	5-10	1	5
(*Great-Grandfather of H.*	1	10-15	1	10-15
M. Brookfield)	1	15-20	1	40-50
	1	20-30		
	1	40-50		

Millville Township, Cumberland County

Hannah Ayars	1	30-40	1	15-20
(Spelled Ayres)			1	60-70
(*Great-Great-Grandmother of H. M. Brookfield*)				
Mary Brandriff	1	5	2	5
(*Great-Grandmother of H.*	1	5-10	1	5-10
M. Brookfield)			1	20-30
Timothy Brandriff	2	5	1	5
	1	5-10	2	5-10
	1	15-20	1	20-30
	1	30-40		

Appendix B

THE BRANDRIFF FAMILY

Letter from Hannah Brandriff, daughter of John Brandriff. John Brandriff was the brother of Catherine Brandriff, wife of James M. Brookfield:

Millville
May 16, '97

Dear Cousin Amanda:

I am sorry I have kept you waiting so long for a reply to your last letter, but I have been unusually busy this spring. Each year something extra is added to our regular work. Besides this we have an uncle who is very sick.

His physicians say he can never get well. He is the only near relation on our mother's side, and of course we think a great deal of him, and wish to be with him as often as we can. For this reason I have not been able to give the attention I would like to the tracing of our ancestry.

I have talked with Hannah Mulford, but she could tell me only a very little about her grandmother Ayers. She had heard her relate many of her experiences of Revolutionary War times, but had a very indistinct recollection of it all. She was sorry it was not thought of during Aunt Fannie's lifetime and was sure she could have told you all you desire to know.

She said that Hannah and Elisha Ayers had two sons, Lawrence and Zebulon, and six daughters.

Fannie was married to Benjamin Chew, Mary to John Brandriff, Susan to Jacob Woodruff, Jane to Robert Currie, Kittie to William Crooks, and Lodema to David Reed.

She thought some of their descendants might be able to give me more assistance than she, and referred me to Charles Currie. I will enclose the letter Alfred received from him. Caroline Henzey is the daughter of Aunt Kittie Crooks.

The "Jarman Tract" is a tract of land owned by Jonathan Jarman and comprised nearly all of Salem County and a part of Cumberland.

We were very sorry to learn that you were indisposed, but hope you all are well again.

Father is better than when I wrote you last. He is always glad to hear from you. All send much love.

Affectionately yours

HANNAH D. BRANDRIFF

Letter from Hannah Brandriff, daughter of John Brandriff. John Brandriff was the brother of Catherine Brandriff, wife of James M. Brookfield:

Millville
July 9, '97

Dear Cousin Amanda:

I have again been obliged to keep you waiting a long time for a reply to your letter.

A few days since, I had another talk with Mrs. Channells, but she had nothing new to tell me. She said she had talked with her sister, Mrs. Moore, but she is so feeble and her memory so poor, she could not recall anything she had ever heard or known of her family. Her brother, Charles, has the family Bible. I will enclose his address. We thought possibly Fannie Smith could give us some assistance, but she knew nothing of importance to tell us. She said her father had a great many old books which belonged to his grandmother Ayers, but just before his death he destroyed them thinking they would be of no use to anyone.

You ask for the first names of my father's father and mother. You remember in one of my letters I told you his mother was Mary Ayers, and she was married to John Brandriff.

Her mother was Hannah Ayers and her father Elisha Ayers. Hannah Ayers was the daughter of Jonathan Jarman.

KNOW all Men by these Presents,

That we Timothy Brandrath & Levi Carson of Cape may County in the Province of West New Jersey Gentelmen

are holden and do stand justly indebted unto his Excellency William Franklin the Governor & Commander in Chiefe in the Sum of Five Hundred Pounds, of current lawful Money of *New-Jersey*; to be paid to his said Excellency William Franklin the Governor or his Successors or Assigns: For the which Payment well and truly be made and done, we do bind our selves our Heirs, Executors and Administrators, and every of them, and each of them firmly by these Presents. Sealed with our Seals Dated this Eleventh Day of December *Annoque Domini* One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty ix

THE Condition of this Obligation is such,

That whereas the above-bounden Timothy Brandrath hath obtained Licence of Marriage for himself of the one Party, and for Elizabeth Hughes Spinester of the other Party: Now, if it shall not hereafter appear, that they the said Timothy Brandrath nor Elizabeth Hughes have any lawful Let or Impediment of Pre-Contract, Affinity or Consanguinity, to hinder their being joined in the Holy Bands of Matrimony, and afterwards their living together as Man and Wife; then this Obligation to be void, or else to stand and remain in full Force and Virtue.

Sealed and Delivered in the Presence of [illegible]

Henry Young

Francis Taylor

Levi Carson

PHOTOSCOPIC FACSIMILE OF MARRIAGE BOND OF TIMOTHY BRANDRATH AND ELIZABETH HUGHES

My father's father, John Brandriff, was the son of Daniel Brandriff by his first wife, Anna Aklett.

His second wife was Mary Hanthorne. There are no records of their births, marriages, etc., unless they are to be found in the Bible which Mr. Currie mentioned in his letter and the one which Charles Brandriff has.

I asked father about John and Eleanor Erwin. He had no recollection of them. He was sure he had never heard of them before. Your mother was born and married in Millville.

I am sorry I cannot give you the address of someone of whom you could ask information, but I never heard of these people until I talked with Mrs. Channells and Mrs. Mulford and they know but very little about them.

Hoping you are all well, I am with much love

Affectionately yours

Hannah D. Brandriff

FAMILY RECORD

Marriages

Daniel Brandriff and Nancy Aklit were married by F. Steelman, Esq., *July 28th, Domini 1793.*

Daniel Brandriff and Mary Hanthorn were married by Rev. T. Neal, December 5th, A.D. 1817.

Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was married to Joseph K. Moore.

Isaac H., son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was married to Caroline Stratton.

Ephriam B., son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was married to Harriet E. Long, a widow.

Robert G., son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was married to Sarah Bennett.

Rachel T., daughter of Daniel and Mary B., was married to David T. Moore.

Hannah H., daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was married to Joseph T. Clark.

CHARLES P., son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was married to Emma Gandy, February 3rd, 1864.

HENRY K., son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was married to Kate Morris.

MARY, daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was married to William Channell.

Births

DANIEL, son of Timothy and Elizabeth Brandriff, was born September 13th, A.D. 1771.

NANCY, daughter of John Aklit, and first wife of Daniel Brandriff, was born July 25th, A.D. 1770.

JOHN, son of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born December 27th, A.D. 1794.

TIMOTHY, son of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born October 27th, A.D. 1796.

SYLVIA, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born October 21st, A.D. 1798.

A nameless child of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born October 26th, A.D. 1800.

NANCY, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born November 29th, A.D. 1803.

BETSEY, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born February 28th, A.D. 1806.

A nameless son of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born June 27th, A.D. 1808.

DANIEL, son of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, was born July 26th, A.D. 1809.

MARY, daughter of Isaac and Hannah Hanthorn, and second wife of Daniel Brandriff, was born February 4th, A.D. 1796.

ELIZABETH, daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was born September 19th, A.D. 1818.

ISAAC HANTHORN, son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was born March 17th, A.D. 1820.

EPHRAIM BUCK, son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was born October 13th, A.D. 1821.

Mary Ann, daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was born June 30th, A.D. 1823.

Rachel T., daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was born April 18th, A.D. 1825.

Robert Gerry, son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was born June 30th, A.D. 1827.

Hannah H. Brandriff, daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was born May 20th, 1829.

John G. Brandriff, son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was born February 23rd, 1831.

Charles P. Brandriff, son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was born October 8th, 1832.

Henry K. Brandriff, son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was born May 28th, 1834.

Mary Brandriff, daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, was born May 18th, 1836.

Deaths

A nameless daughter of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, died October 26th, 1800.

Betsey, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, died April 18th, A.D. 1808.

A nameless son of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, died June 27th, A.D. 1808.

Mary Ann, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, died September 16th, A.D. 1824.

John, son of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, died November 25th, A.D. 1828.

John, son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, died September 18th, 1832.

Timothy, son of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, died March 15th, 1842.

Sylvia, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Brandriff, died August 2nd, A.D. 1847.

Nancy Brandriff, first wife of Daniel Brandriff, died July 20th, 1817.

DANIEL BRANDRIFF, died September 3rd, A.D. 1838.

ISAAC H. BRANDRIFF, son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, died November 30th, A.D. 1858.

ELIZABETH MOORE, daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, died November 10th, 1862.

MARY, second wife of Daniel Brandriff, died February 18th, 1879.

EPHRIAM, son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, died and was buried in Missouri Valley, Ia., July 14th, 1889.

RACHEL T., daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff and wife of David T. Moore, died and was buried in Millville.

ROBERT G., son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, died and was buried in Centre Grove, Cumberland County, N. J., August 1886.

HANNAH H., daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, and wife of Joseph T. Clark, died and was buried in Philadelphia, Penn., October 20th, 1880.

HENRY K., son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, died and was buried at Long Beach, Calif., November 1904.

MARY, daughter of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, died at Atlantic City, January 21st, 1915.

CHARLES P. BRANDRIFF, son of Daniel and Mary Brandriff, died at Missouri Valley, Ia., December 16th, 1920.

ISAAC H. BRANDRIFF, was born March 17th, 1820. He married Caroline, daughter of William and Rachel Stratton of Millville, August 11th, 1845; and died November 30th, 1858, and was buried in Millville, N. J.

ELIZABETH or BETSEY, was born at the Little Mills near Millville, September 19th, 1818; and married Joseph K. Moore of Millville; and died November 10th, 1862.

MARY ANN, born June 30th, 1823; and died September 16th, 1824.

STENOGRAPHER'S NOTE

The foregoing family record of marriages, births and deaths is copied from entries made in a "Sterotype Edition" of the Old and New Testaments, now in the possession of Miss Alice C. Brandriff, and once the property of her grand-

father, Daniel C. Brandriff. A frontispiece states that it is "Sterotyped" for Collins and Co., by B. & J. Collins, and published by C. Ewer T. Bedlington, and J. H. A. Frost, in 1828, at Boston, Mass.

It was interesting to me to look at this old Bible, the oldest I have ever seen, much yellowed with age, and with the leaves very brittle. It apparently has been worn out by reading, as the edges and corners are worn off, although the binding is in good condition. In many places are holes burned through many pages, caused, so Miss Brandriff relates, by her grandmother's going to sleep reading her Bible, before extinguishing her candle.

Appendix C

FAMILY RECORD IN BIBLE IN POSSESSION OF HENRY MORGAN BROOKFIELD

THIS BOOK WAS GIVEN TO NANCY BARBER MORGAN BY HER HUSBAND CHRISTOPHER MORGAN, JR., IN 1810.

Contains Births, Deaths and Marriages of the Morgan, Barber and Dennison Families.

The following is a copy of an Article found in the handwriting of the Reverend Jonathan Barber.

I was born at a small town named Springfield, Co. of Hampshire of the Massachusetts Bay of New England January 31st, 1712 and my Grandfather John Barber lived at Windsor in Connecticut Colony, and moved with his family to Springfield, that he might accomodate himself with lands, and was as I have been informed a very godly man, Deacon of Christ's Church of Springfield of which the Revd. John Woolbridge was pastor who had a great value for my Grandfather and a considerable dependence upon him under God. —he died one year before I was born, & left no son but my Father Thomas Barber who had but two sons—I was the youngest. the son Thomas died about one month before my Father, he was about 42 years old. Thomas one year old.— My Mother has often told me that it was my father's desire upon his death bed that I should be sent to College & have a liberal education; so I was kept at School as soon as I was capable of learning to read; not having a School near home, I with my mate went about two or three miles to learn to read English: I was then sent to a School at Hatfield to the Revd. Mr. Williams before I was Eight years old, about 25 miles from my native place.—My mother having several years before married another husband who belonged to Hatfield who now had the care of me, wished me to live at his father's and study with a brother of his who was also designed for College: Here I lived six years studying Latin & Greek only spending time in learning to write, but before

I was 14 it was proposed that I with my School mate should go to College. Revd. Elisha Williams being chosen of Yale College that year it was thought best for me to be sent to College in that government.* —— At one time I heard the famous Mr. Solomon Stoddard preach at North Hampton, was not more affected by his preaching than by others.—I lived in a religious family, remember there was a young lady converted in the family, Father in law's Sister Martha White"

*Here the manuscript or narrative is obliterated and imperfect.

The following was taken from the Town Records of Springfield Mass. Decem. 1846.

John Barber married Bathsheba Coggin September 2nd, 1663.
Their son Thomas was born February 4th, 1675 and married Sarah Ball February 17th, 1704.
And their son Revd. Jonathan Barber was born January 31st, 1712.

FAMILY RECORD OF JONATHAN BARBER

JONATHAN BARBER was Born at Springfield New England January 31st, 1712; died October 8th, 1783.

SARAH NOYES was Born at Westerly in New England November 17th, 1714; died May 30th, 1761.

They were married at New York by Revd. Mr. Pemberton November 2nd, 1740.

Their Children:

Sarah was born at Bethesda in Georgia September 9th, 1741.

Sarah Barber died at Bethesda November 15th, 1742.

Thomas was born at Bethesda in Georgia January 3, 1742/3.

Thomas died at Middletown Point N. Jersey February 9th, 1805 leaving two children Jonathan & Maria who both died unmarried.

Jonathan was born at Bethesda October 11th, 1744.

John was born at Oyster Ponds Southhold Long Island June 11th, 1747.

John died at Groton Connecticut March 22nd, 1816.

James Noyes was born at Oyster Ponds March 8th, 1748/9.

James N. died at Coopers-town N. Y. leaving six sons, Jonathan, David, Sanford, James, Bela & Aaron.

Sarah was Born at Oyster Ponds September 2nd, 1750 at 11 OClk at night—

Sarah died at Groton Conn. March 26, 1800 unmarried.

Rebekah was Born at Oyster Ponds, Lords day May 17th, 1752 at 9 A.M.

Rebekah, married Peleg Cheeseborough & died in Albany June 1801, leaving Children Rebecca Clarissa, Sarah Barber, Maria, Lucy & Anna, Peleg & Frank.—

David was born at Oyster Ponds November 8th, 1753 at 3 OClock A.M.

David died at Oyster Ponds May 19th, 1754.

David White was born at Oyster Ponds February 29th, 1755.

Col. David White Barber died Dec. 6, 1777 at White Plains N. Y. He, with two other gentlemen of the Army was walking unarmed, about two miles from their quarters, when four armed men rose up within one rod of them and bid them Stand and immediately fired at the Col.—He was shot dead upon the spot—the others escaped unhurt—It was supposed these four men were Tories or Cow Boys; though others supposed Col. Barber was shot at the instigation of some of his brother officers through envy as he and his companions were walking hand in hand and he alone was harmed.

FAMILY RECORD OF JOHN BARBER

JOHN BARBER son of Jonathan Barber and Sarah his wife was Born at Oyster Ponds Southhold Long Island June 11th, 1747; died at Groton Conn. Mar. 22nd, 1816.

BETSEY DENISON, was born November 19th, 1748; died Decem. 1st, 1822.

They were married at

Their Children:

Betsey was born at Groton Conn. May 12th, 1771.—She married Gardner Gallup and died at Colchester Conn. Decem. 15th, 1812 leaving 2 Sons Gardner and Noyes, and three daughters Betsey, Mary & Sarah.

Sarah was born at Groton. Novem. 6th, 1773. She was married to Stephen Morgan who died leaving one son, Albert—Three years from that time she married Elias Avery who died at Aurora Cayuga Co. N. Y. July 31, 1837 and she died at Aurora January 8th, 1837—had 7 children, Maria Barber, Elizabeth Denison, John Barber, William Eldridge, Latham Noyes who died, Noyes Latham & Nancy Morgan.

Thomas was born at Groton Conn. March 11, 1776, was married to Mary Palmer who was born May 9th, 1782. Thomas died at Bordeaux in France Novem. 24th, 1804—their children Abigail Gardner & Elizabeth Denison, twins, were born Septem. 8th, 1804 and Mary Ann born March 31st, 1807.

David White was Born at Groton Septem. 20th, 1778, married Elizabeth Billings—was supposed to be lost at Sea September 1804 leaving one daughter Abby.

Noyes was born at Groton April 28th, 1781—married Catharine Burdick with whom he had children, viz. Adelaide, Henrietta C., Orlando N., Edwin Noyes, & Betsey Ann. Catharine his wife died in 1813.—He then married Mary Chester (alias Widow Mary Smith) with whom he had children viz. Noyes Chester, Mary Elizabeth, Julia Maria, John Starr and Ellen—and died at his own residence in Groton January 3rd, 1844.

John was born at Groton August 25, 1783—was married to Hannah Burdick and died in Philadelphia August 1840 leaving three Children John Walter—Amanda—& Hannah.

Nancy was Born at Groton August 29, 1785 and now (March 18, 1848) the sole survivor of this numerous family—married Christopher Morgan who died October 4th, 1834 leaving Six Sons Edwin Barber—Christopher—Henry—John—George Pearson—and Richard.

Rebecca born at Groton May 6, 1793—married Henry Lester who died February 20, 1810 leaving one daughter Emily Malvina—She then married Erastus Smith with whom she had eight children, viz. Erastus Barber—Frances Rebecca—Gilbert Morgan—Elizabeth Prudence—Byron —Henry Walworth—William Avery—& Helen—and died at South Hadley, Mass. in the 50th year of her age.

Edwin was Born at Groton May 6, 1793, and died August 24th, 1806 of Palpitation of the heart.

FAMILY RECORD OF CHRISTOPHER MORGAN

CHRISTOPHER MORGAN was Born at Groton Conn. Oct. 15, 1777; died at Aurora Cayuga County N. Y. Oct. 4, 1834.

NANCY BARBER his wife, daughter of John Barber and Betsey his wife was born at Groton August 29th, 1785. They were Married at Aurora July 15, 1805. She died at Aurora Aug. 4, 1864.

Their Children were all born at Aurora, viz:

Edwin Barber was born on Friday May 2, 1806.	Died at Aurora Oct. 13/1881.
Christopher was born on Friday June 4, 1808.	Christopher Died Auburn N. Y. April 2/77.
Henry was born on Wednesday August 22, 1810.	Died at Aurora January 30, 1887. Buried in Woodlawn N. Y. City.
John was born on Tuesday September 1st, 1812.	John Died at Aurora Feby. 10, 1840 of Consumption.
George Pearson was born on Monday May 29, 1815.	Died at Auburn N. Y. 12:20 A.M. March 20, 1891.
Richard was born on Saturday March 21, 1818.	Died at Aurora Mar. 23, 1890, aged 72 years.

EDWIN BARBER MORGAN was married at Aurora Sept. 23, 1829, to CHARLOTTE FIDELIA WOOD, who

was born at Aurora March 27, 1806. Charlotte died Dec. 18/1879.

Their Children:

Helen Elizabeth was born at Aurora Sunday 8 Aug. 1830.

Helen E. died April 2nd, 1849 at Aurora.

Alonzo Delano was born at Aurora Thursday April 5, 1832.

Alonzo Delano Died Dec. 30/1872.

Henry Augustus was born at Aurora Friday March 14, 1834.

Louise Fidelia was born on Sunday at Aurora Nov. 20, 1836.

Christopher Ledyard and *Adelle Matilda* were born at Aurora on Wednesday Oct. 9, 1839.

Christopher L. died at Aurora August 17th, 184–.
Died at Washington D. C. April 29th, 1854.

CHRISTOPHER MORGAN was married at Auburn October 24, 1832 by Revd. Josiah Hopkins to MARY ELIZABETH PITNEY who was born at Auburn February 16, 1813. Mary E. Pitney wife of Christopher died at Auburn N. Y. Oct. 13, 1893.

Their Children:

Cornelia Louise Morgan, born at Auburn April 2nd, 1834.

Joseph Pitney Morgan died at Aurora of Scarlet Fever December 31, 1841.

Mary Elizabeth Morgan born at Aurora October 4, 1835.

Mary Elizabeth Died at Auburn N. Y. Jan. 27/95.

Joseph Pitney Morgan born 10 August 1839 at Aurora.

Frances Adelaide Morgan born at Aurora February 2, 1841.

Cornelia Louise Morgan was married in St. Peter's Church Auburn by Dr.

Crepey October 4, 1853 to Eugene C. Barber.
Mary E. Morgan was married in St. Peter's Church Auburn by Dr. Crepey September 4, 1854 to William C. Barber.

JOHN MORGAN was married at Ledyard Cayuga Co. N. Y. by Revd. Seth Smith to MARY BRIGGS BROWNELL who was born at Scipio April 8th, 1813.

Their daughter:

Frances Brownell was Born at Aurora Cayuga Co. N. Y. on Wednesday Evening May 30, 1838.

Frances B. died at Aurora on Friday 26 March 1841.

John Morgan died at Aurora Feb. 10th, 1840. Aged 27 years. Mary married C. C. Young.

HENRY MORGAN was married at Owego Tioga Co. N. Y. on Wednesday Sept. 3, 1845 to MARY PLATT who was born at Owego on Friday Sept. 17, 1819. Henry Died Aurora N. Y. Jan. 30, 1887. Mary Platt widow of Henry Morgan Died N. Y. City Nov. 21/1893.

Their Children:

Kate was born at Aurora Tuesday Jany. 5, 1847.

Charles Henry was born at Aurora September 18, 1848.

John Platt was born at Aurora May 27, 1851.

Kate married William Brookfield at Aurora N. Y. June 23, 1870.

Charles Henry died at Aurora, of scarlet fever, May 21, 1851.

Kate Morgan Brookfield died at 516 Madison Ave. N. Y. City April 4, 1918.

John Platt died at Aurora September 13th, 1852.

All the above buried in Woodlawn, New York City.

GEORGE PEARSON MORGAN was married at Union Springs by the Revd. Mr. Raymond Oct. 26, 1841 to MARIA MILLER TALLCOTT who was born at Scipio. Geo. P. Died Auburn N. Y. Mch. 20, 1891. Maria Tallcott Died Aurora Nov. 17, 1896.

Their Children:

Ellen Maria was born at Union Springs July 12th, 1842.	Ellen Maria Died at New Haven Conn. Jan. 6/62.
Richard Talcott was born at Skaneateles September 3rd, 1844.	Richard T. Died N. Y. City Oct. 5th, 1902.
Richard Talcott was married at Auburn N. Y. Oct. 10, 1866 to Emma Fitch, daughter of Abijah & Nancy Fitch.	Emma Fitch Died Dobbs Ferry N. Y. Oct. 26, 1889.
Grace Talcott, Daughter Rich. T. Born Auburn N. Y. Mch. 28/1871.	Married Algernon Douglas Pennent of London England. They have one daughter Marcilla who is married. (W. A. Morgan 3-31-1926)

RICHARD MORGAN was married at Aurora September 7, 1837 by Revd. James Richards, Jr. to ELIZA WATTLES AVERY who was born at Nanticoke Tioga Co. December 30, 1816. Richard Died Aurora Nov. 23rd, 1890. Eliza W. Died Aurora Jan. 1st, 1904.

Their Children:

Emily Avery was born at Aurora on Thursday June 7, 1838.	Emily A. died June 15, 1844 at Aurora.
Christopher Barber was born at Levanna March 6th, 1842. Sunday.	Christopher Barber died Sept. 7th, 1922 at Asbury Park New Jersey age 80 years. (Wm. A. Morgan.)

It appears by the "Farmer's Register" that the first George Denison was born in 1621—admitted a freeman in 1648, elected Captain at Roxbury 1647 removed to Stonington & distinguished himself in the Indian Wars.—Ancestors of Elizabeth Denison Mother of Noyes Barber (and of Nancy Morgan)—Col. George Denison of the British Army of England married twice. First Bridget Thompson by whom he had two daughters, one of them married a Staunton of Stonington, the other a Chesboro of the same town. He early lost his first wife & married Ann Borrodaile (said to be the daughter of an Irish Lord). Col. D. was an active man in the first settlement of Stonington. He died at Hartford while attending the Assembly aged 56—Ann his wife died at Stonington Sept. 26, 1712 aged 97 and is buried in the Denison Yard. John the second son of said George and Ann married Phebe Lay of Saybrook between 1660 & 1670. he lived & died in Stonington where Ebenezer & Isaac Denison lived in 1835. George Denison their son was born about 1671. He lived in N. London, was Clerk of all the Courts for many years. He married Mary Witherell daughter of Judge Daniel Witherell who was Assistant & Judge of all the courts of the County of N. London for a long time (This Daniel was probably a son of William W. Schoolmaster of Manchester Kent who emigrated to America in 1634). Daniel W. left no sons and by will left most of his property to Daniel Denison & Witherell Denison, George Denison's sons by Mary his wife, more particularly his farm on the great neck Waterford Ct.—Daniel Denison was born in 1703 and married Rachel Starr daughter of Thomas Starr of New London, they had ten Children:

Mary Born August 19, 1728, married first Saml. Douglas; next James Thompson.

Daniel Born Septem. 16, 1730, married Catharine Avery.

Thomas Born Novem. 7, 1732, married Catharine Starr.

Rachel Born Septem. 20, 1734, married Joseph Copp.

Samuel Born Novem. 9, 1736.

Hannah Born January 2, 1739, married Henry Jepson.

Phebe Born January 22, 1741, married Ebenezer Avery.

James Born April 13, 1746, married Esther Brown.

Elizabeth Born Novem. 19, 1748, married John Barber.

Appendix D

LINEAGE OF JACOB PLATT(?) AND BENONI PLATT OF WESTCHESTER COUNTY(?), NEW YORK

By Alrick Mann

THIRD GENERATION

JACOB[3] PLATT (Isaac[2], Richard[1]), born Huntington, September 29th, 1682. His father's will gives him a share with his brothers John and Joseph in his homestead, lands and buildings not previously devised. The only further mention of him discovered in the Huntington Records is the quit claim deed made September 7th, 1696 by his oldest brother Jonas to John, Joseph and Jacob, of the lands, houses, etc., given them by Isaac's will. At this time Jacob was 14 years old. He does not appear in the tax rolls or other lists or the Records of the First Church. As he was entitled to a third interest in all of Isaac's extensive holdings of land (except those specifically devised to Jonas), and no deed made by him has been found, the natural conclusion might be that he died intestate and unmarried, in which case his share apparently would have passed under his father's will to John, to whom Joseph had quit claimed in 1698, with a possible reversionary interest in favor of Jonas who quit claims, perhaps for this reason, to John (*q.v.*) a second time in 1713. Circumstances, however, point to a different theory.

In the *Records of Stamford*, Vol. I, page 178, appears the will of George Dibble *of Huntington* dated April 25th, 1721, proved February 2nd, 1741. In it he mentions his wife *Abigail*, his children *Jonathan*, Josiah and Mary and his "wife's son Benoni." The witnesses are Samuel Smith, Samuel Smith, Jr., and *Epenetus Platt*. By deed dated December 10th, 1711 Jacob Conklin and wife Hannah conveyed to

George Debill of Easthampton a house and one-quarter acre of land at Huntington, Cons. £22 (*Deeds*, Vol. II, page 55). By *Deeds*, Vol. II, page 359, March 31st, 1720, George Dibble of Huntington and wife Abigail conveyed the same house and plot to Bénj. Scudder, Jr., Cons. £22. The parentage of Benoni Platt of Northcastle, Westchester County, has long been sought for. He appears in the Stamford records and those of Greenwich in 1731, when on May 12th, he joins with Geo. Dibble and others in notice of the desire to withdraw from the Church Society and form with inhabitants of Stamford a new society near the New York line. The petition recites that the signers are inhabitants of Stamford and Horseneck (part of Greenwich) and that all live over four miles from either meetinghouse.

BENONI PLATT'S LINEAGE

Benoni, son by a previous marriage of Abigail, wife of George Dibble, had a half brother, Jonathan Dibble, or at any rate George Dibble had in 1721 a son Jonathan. Benoni Platt named his two sons Jonathan and Benoni and his daughter Abigail (see his will, New York, *Liber* 24, page 31). Proceeding a step further with the hypothesis and now assuming that Dibble had married Abigail Platt, widow (with a son Benoni Platt) in Huntington, and that his three children living in 1721 and mentioned in his will were hers, he presumably married her at least four or five years earlier, say in or before 1715, indicating death of her previous husband in 1713 to 1714, or earlier, at which time no son or grandson of Isaac or Epenetus could have died excepting Jacob. All others are accounted for and this is equally true of the children of John[2], Josiah[2], and Joseph[2]. In the *Boston Transcript* of May 22nd, 1905 appears a Query (No. 7933) in which the signer remarks that Benoni Platt of Bedford and Northcastle, Westchester County, N. Y., was "possibly my wife's son Benoni" referred to by George Dibble of Stamford, 1721-22 "*whose second wife* thus referred to was, by birth, Abigail Corey." The Corey family was located in

Huntington from the early settlement. (See *Printed Records*, I, page 376 for children of John, including Abigail, born 1670, indicating probability of an Abigail in third generation, who might have married Jacob Platt and afterwards George Dibble; but no evidence that she was his second wife is found.)

The hypothesis seems sufficiently supported to warrant a tentative tabulation of Benoni as son of Jacob. And the assumption is reasonable from George Dibble's will that no other children of Jacob and Abigail were living in 1721. As Benoni was holder of an office in Northcastle in 1730, it may be assumed that he was born in or earlier than 1710, in which year Jacob would have been twenty-eight years old.

?(125.) BENONI[4], born 1710 or earlier.

FOURTH GENERATION

BENONI PLATT?[4] (?Jacob[3], Isaac[2], Richard[1]). This classification is not definitely proven (see 27 Jacob ante for discussion of this topic). If he was Jacob's son, he was born after 1702 and before 1710. By the hypothesis, Jacob died about 1712 or earlier, and his widow Abigail before long married George Dibble, who had come from Easthampton and purchased a house and plot in Huntington, December 10th, 1711, which he and his wife Abigail sold March 31st, 1720 (see Jacob ante). No other deeds to or from George Dibble have been found. Some time after this conveyance Dibble removed with his wife, Abigail, "her son Benoni," and his own three children, Jonathan, Josiah and Mary (see the will of George Dibble of Huntington, dated April 25th, 1721, proved in Stamford February 2nd, 1741, referred to under Jacob[3] ante) to Stamford, where in 1731, the names of George Dibble and Benoni Platt appear with others as signers of the petition for a new church district (see Jacob ante).

In 1730 (*Platt Lineage*, 191) Benoni appears as an office holder in the town of North Castle, New York, adjoining

Greenwich on the west, and is thereafter frequently mentioned in the records of that town. As Jacob was born in 1682, it is inferred that Benoni, if his son, was born not earlier than 1702 nor later than 1709 in view of his activities in 1730 and 1731. The will of Benoni Platt of North Castle dated May 20th, 1761, proved May 14th, 1763, recorded New York, *Liber* 24, *Wills*, page 31, mentions his wife Hannah, his two sons Benoni and Jonathan, his daughter Abigail's children, his granddaughter Abigail (daughter of his son Benoni), his son Jonathan's eldest daughter and his granddaughter Hannah, then under 16. The will of Hannah Platt of North Castle, dated March 8th, 1764, proved February 25th, 1767 (*Liber* 25, page 427), mentions the same sons, her daughter Abigail and granddaughter Hannah, daughter of Abigail.

( ) BENONI[5], born March 27th, 1734; died November 3rd, 1796, aged 62 years, seven months, seven days (Tombstone records of Greenwich).

( ) JONATHAN[5], born ——; died 1795.

( ) ABIGAIL[5], born ——.

Index

Index

(ROMAN NUMERALS DENOTE GENERATIONS)

Abby
Sarah (Warren) Leland 71
Ziba 71
Ackley
Benjamin 259
Uriah 234
Acton
Benjamin 217
Adams (Addams)
Abigail 79, 80, 104, 105
Abigail (Smith) 126, 127
Ann 127
David 80, 105
Elisabeth 105
Estor 105
Hannah 127
Hester 127
Jeremiah 80, 104
Jeremy 152
John 104, 126
Jonathan 104
Joseph 105
Rebecca 104
Rebecca (——) 79, 104, 105, 152
Rebecca (——) Greenhill 152
Samuel 127
Sarah 104, 105, 127
Aklit (Ackley)
John 46, 227, 264
Nancy 45, 46, 227, 263
Allsaebrook
Elisabeth 161
Amies
Mary H. (Mrs.) 196
Andros
—— (Gov.) 138
Appelby
Hannah B. (Bradway) 199
Arnold
Benedict 63
Avery
Catharine 276
Christopher 169
Christopher (Col.) 86
Deborah (Stallyon) 130
Ebenezer (Col.) 67, 87, 276
Elias 271
Eliza Wattles 275
Elizabeth Denison 271
Elroy McKendree 169
James 110, 130
James (Capt.) 154
Joanna (Greenslade) 155
John Barber 271
Latham Noyes 271
Lucy (Latham) 87, 88
Margery (Stevens) 169
Maria Barber 271
Mary 63, 85
Mary (Griswold) 110
Nancy Morgan 271
Noyes Latham 271
Prudence (Payson) Wheeler 86
Rachel (Starr) Denison 67, 87

Avery—*Continued*
Sarah (Barber) Morgan 271
Temperance 62
William Eldridge 271
Ayars
Caleb 83, 84, 107, 108
Catherine 33
Cecilia (Colwell) 108
Colwell 33
Eleanor 33
Elisha 32, 46, 234
Esther 107, 108
Fanny 21, 33, 261
Hannah (Barret) 107
Hannah (Jarman) 21, 32, 33, 46, 47, 234, 260
Isaac 60, 107, 108
Jane 33, 261
Jeptha 237
John 60, 107, 108
Joshua 107, 108
Judah 107, 108
Kittie 261
Lademy 33
Lawrence 33, 261
Lodema 261
Mary 21, 32, 33, 41, 202, 261
Mary (Ayars) 60
Patience (Brooks) 83
Robert 128
Sally (Jarman) 47
Samuel 33, 60
Stephen 60, 107, 108
Susan 33, 261
Zebulon 33, 261

B

Badcock
Esther (——) 81
Hannah 45
Joseph 45, 59, 81
Margaret 143
Mary 45
Mary (——) 59
Naomi 44, 59, 193
Rachel 45
Rebecca (Somers) 79
Sarah 45
Baker
Elizabeth 255
Ellen H. (Collis) 247, 255
John 255
Mary 255
Philip L. 247, 255
Ball
Abigail (Burt) 134
Francis 134
Jonathan 111
Sarah 64, 88, 89, 269
Sarah (Miller) 111
Ballinger
Thomas 213
Bament
John 245
Banks
Ann 92
Hannah 92
James 92
Samuel 92
Barber
Aaron 270
Abby 271
Abigail Gardner 271
Adelaide 271
Amanda 271
Ann (Chase) 65
Bathsheba (Coggin) 111, 269
Bela 270
Betsey 35, 271
Betsey (Denison) 271, 276
Betsey Ann 271
Catharine (Burdick) 271
Cornelia Louise (Morgan) 274
David 49, 270
David White 35, 49, 270, 271
Edwin 35, 272

Barber—*Continued*
Edwin Noyes 271
Elisabeth (Betsey) Denison 35, 49, 50, 271
Elizabeth (Billings) 271
Ellen 271
Eugene C. 274
Hannah 271
Hannah (Burdick) 271
Henrietta C. 271
James 270
James Noyes 49, 270
John 34, 35, 49, 111, 268, 270, 271, 276
John Starr 271
John Walter 271
Jonathan 49, 269, 270
Julia Maria 271
Maria 269
Mary (Chester) (Widow Mary Smith) 271
Mary (Palmer) 271
Mary Ann 271
Mary Elizabeth 271
Mary E. (Morgan) 274
Nancy 22, 34, 35, 271, 272
Noyes 35, 271
Noyes Chester 271
Orlando N. 271
Rebecca 35, 272
Rebekah 49, 270
Sarah 35, 49, 269, 270, 271
Sarah (Ball) 64, 88, 89, 269
Sarah (Noyes) 64, 65, 66, 269
Thomas 35, 49, 64, 65, 66, 88, 133, 268, 269, 271
William C. 274
Barker
John 172
Margaret (——) 172
Mary 164, 172
Barret
Hannah 107
Barrett
Jerome 236
Bartlett
Edward T. 12, 204
Barton
Hannah (Hull) 179
William 179
Bateman
Agnes 171
Bates
Anabella (——) 74
David 73
Phoebe (Halsey) Tappan 74
Sara 53, 54
William 73
Beach
Richard 101
Beals
Ann 3, 206
Beech
Richard 179
Beechey
Elizabeth 201
Beesley
Bartholomew W. 199
Belcher
Jonathan (Gov.) 181, 187
Bemas
James 156
Mary 132
Mary (——) 156
Bennett
Sarah B. 233, 237
Besel (Bessel)
Elisabeth 102, 178
Joshua 102, 178
Betts
Abigail (Smith) Adams 126, 127
John 126, 127
Billings
Elisabeth 271
Blake
William 234

Bloget
Michel (Jennison) 144
Robert 144
Boon
Mark 234
Borrodale
Ann 137, 159
John 159
Borton
Elizabeth (Lord) 242
John 208, 242
William 208
Bowen
Esther 128
Hannah 108
Bowers
John 245
Bowne
John 179
Bradway
Elizabeth B. (Fowler) 199, 255
Hannah B. 199
Waddington 199, 255
Bragg
Roger 217
Brandreth (Brandriff)
Aaron 232
Alice C. 32, 266
Anna 233
Anne 238
Arabella 233
Barbery L. (Elwell) 237
Betsey 32, 232, 264, 265
Caroline 21, 234, 235
Caroline (Stratton) 233, 263, 266
Catharine C. 19, 20, 21, 201, 234, 235, 249
Catherine (——) 217, 218, 239
Catherine (Rodman) 106
Charles H. 21, 235, 239
Charles P. 32, 234, 237, 265, 266
Christopher 237
Cromwell 45, 226, 237
Daniel 32, 45, 106, 213, 214, 215, 216, 220, 227, 228, 229, 230, 232, 237, 263, 266
Deborah 220
Drucilla 237
Edward 233
Elizabeth 214, 218, 220, 233, 238, 263, 266
Elizabeth (Hughes) 222, 223, 241
Ellen 232
Ellennora 233
Emeline B. 236
Emma J. (Gandy) 234, 237
Ephraim 233
Ephraim Buck 233, 263, 264, 266
Frank 259
George 232, 233, 239
Hannah 82, 222, 241, 261
Hannah (Corson) 233, 237
Hannah E. (Long) 233
Hannah H. 233, 239, 263, 265, 266
Harriet 21, 232, 235
Henry K. 234, 264, 265, 266
Hester 236
Howard 234
Isaac 45, 225
Isaac (Hanthorn) 233, 239, 263, 264, 265, 266
James 45, 226, 234, 235, 259
James O. 21
Jane 21, 234, 235
Jesse 45, 225
John 21, 32, 46, 47, 61, 202, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 239, 261, 264, 265
John G. 234, 265
Kate (Morris) 234
Katherine (Rodman) 208
Lademy 21

Brandreth—*Continued*
Lavinia 46, 226
Lodema 234, 235
Malinda (Mattick) 237
Margaret 213
Martha 232
Mary 106, 211, 212, 213, 218, 220, 233, 234, 238, 239, 260, 264, 265, 266
Mary (——) 221
Mary (——) Hughes 81, 82
Mary (Ayars) 21, 32, 33, 47, 202, 261
Mary (Clay) 238
Mary (Hawthorn) 45, 227, 237, 263, 264, 266
Mary Ann 233, 265, 266
Mathew 238
Mathias 238
Matilda 233
Nancy 32, 232, 237, 264
Nancy (Aklit or Ackley) 45, 46, 227, 263, 264, 265
Penelope 214
Permelia 236
Rachel 45, 226
Rachel T. 233, 263, 265, 266
Rebecka 259
Rhoda (Corson) 225
Rhoda (Garrison) 225
Richard 226, 232, 237, 238
Robert Gerry 233, 237, 239, 263, 265, 266
Samuel 238
Sarah 45, 213, 217, 219, 226, 232, 238
Sarah (——) Shaw 106, 212, 221
Sarah (Cypress) 226, 237
Sarah (Stull) 226, 237
Sarah B. (Bennett) 233, 237
Selia 237
Sophia 46, 226
Sylvia 32, 232, 233, 264, 265
Thomas 233
Timothy 32, 45, 59, 60, 81, 82, 106, 208, 209, 210, 212, 214, 221, 222, 226, 231, 233, 237, 239, 241, 260, 264, 265
William 233
Zadoc 237
Brewster
Fear 160
Grace 114, 115
Hannah 114, 115
Jonathan 137
Love 160
Lucretia (Oldham) 138
Mary (——) 160
Patience 160
Prudence (——) 171
William 171
William (Elder) 159, 171
Wrestling 160
Brinley
Ann 136
Ann (Wase) 159
Thomas 159
Brookfield
Aaron 248
Almira x, 20, 195
Alyce (Pressprich) 4, 207
Amanda Melvina x, 13, 19, 203
Ann (——) 57, 183
Azariah vii, 57, 184
Azariah viii, 183, 184, 185
Benjamin 101, 248
Benjamin F. 248
Betty vii, 57
Brown 248
Caroline x, 13, 203
Catharine E. viii, 189, 200, 253, 254
Catherine viii, 31
Catherine (——) 31, 200, 254
Catherine (Rogers) 57, 77, 78, 101, 180, 181

Brookfield—*Continued*
Catherine C. (Brandriff) 19, 20, 21, 201, 235
Charles vi, 57, 58, 77, 78, 180, 181, 182, 186, 251, 256, 257, 259
Charles viii, 30, 189, 190, 191, 246, 253
Charles Ellis ix, 198, 254
Charles J. ix, 195, 254
Charlotte ix, 20, 196, 254
Christopher Morgan xiii, 3, 206
Constance vii, 184
Daniel Willis ix, 195, 254
Edwin Morgan xi, 8, 205
Eleanor ix, 20, 195, 254
Eleanor (Erwin) Willis King 30, 43, 187, 188, 243, 244, 253, 256
Eli vii, 57, 183, 185
Elisabeth vi, 58, 78, 182, 267
Elisabeth vii, 184
Elisabeth (——) 102, 178
Elizabeth (Richards) 30, 189, 244, 253
Elizabeth Wayne (Holstein) 30, 196, 197, 244
Frank xi, 7, 8, 13, 204, 205
Frank Morgan xii, 8, 205
George i, 177
George ii, 178
George iii, 178
Gershorn 248
Grace (Cawton) 178
Hannah iv, 178
Hannah ix, 30, 254
Hannah (Duffel) 20, 195
Hannah (Marsh) 178
Hannah H. (——) 249
Hannah Price ix, 186, 198, 199, 251
Harriet ix, 20, 29, 195, 254
Harriet x, 13, 203
Hellena (——) 178
Henry Morgan xi, 7, 8, 13, 195, 204, 205
Henry Morgan xii, 4, 206
Herbert Kalbfleish xi, 8, 205
Isaac viii, 31, 189, 200, 253, 254
Isaac L. ix, 20, 195
Jacob 248
Jacob viii, 31, 189, 253
James Hanford xi, 7, 205
James Madison ix, 19, 20, 29, 193, 195, 201, 235, 249, 254
Jane 248
Jennie Elisabeth x, 13, 20, 203
Job 248, 249
Job v, 77, 80, 101, 178, 180
John 102
John v, 180, 259
John viii, 30, 189, 253
John Bonsall 249
Joseph ii, 178
Joseph iii, 178
Joseph ix, 198, 254
Joseph (Dr.) viii, 30, 189, 196, 197, 251, 253
Joseph Hunter ix, 198, 254
Kate Morgan xii, 8, 205
Kate (Morgan) 11, 13, 23, 37, 203, 236
Levi v, 77, 80, 101, 179, 180, 256
Louise (Lord) 7, 8, 15, 38, 206
Louise Colburn (Parker) 3, 206
Marceline (Dunning) 8, 205
Margaret ix, 200, 254
Maria iii, 178
Martha iii, 178
Mary vi, 180
Mary x, 13, 19, 20, 21, 32, 202

Brookfield—*Continued*
Mary (Brookfield) Prickett 57, 58, 256, 257
Mary Price ix, 198, 254
Nancy viii, 183, 184
Naomi (Smith) 29, 30, 31, 192, 193, 244, 250, 251, 254
Samuel Lord xii, 4, 207
Sarah ix, 20, 195, 254
Sarah (——) 178, 180, 185
Sarah (Paul) 30, 189, 191, 244, 253
Sarah (Price) 30, 196, 244
Sarah Jane x, 13, 202
Stephen vi, 57, 58, 182
Uriah vi, 57, 58, 182, 183, 184
Uriah viii, 183, 185
William iv, 101, 177, 178, 179
William v, 77, 80, 101, 180, 181
William vii, 30, 43, 187, 188, 243, 244, 253
William viii, 29, 30, 189, 192, 193, 194, 250, 251, 253, 254, 258, 260
William ix, 198, 254
William x, 11, 12, 13, 23, 202, 203, 204, 235, 250, 254
William E. ix, 20, 195, 254
William Lord xii, 3, 35, 206
William Lord xiii, 3, 206
Brooks
Hannah 84
Hannah (Bowen) 108
Henry 152
Kesiah 84
Mary (Russell) 127, 128
Mehitable (Kinsley) 127
Noah 71
Patience 83
Seth 83
Timothy 83, 127, 128
Timothy (Rev.) 108
Zebulon 83
Zemiah 83
Brown
Esther 276
Joseph 157
Margaret 171
Sarah 134, 157
Brownell
Mary Briggs 274
Brush
Ann 50, 51
Benjamin 51, 92
Betty 51
Deborah 51
Deborah (Ingersoll) 68, 69
Edward 51
Edward (Capt.) 68, 69
Esther 92
Hannah 51
Johannah (Corey) 116, 162
Mary 51, 92, 117
Mary (——) 92
Rebecca (Conklin) 139
Richard 92, 116, 162
Robert 92
Thomas 92, 139
Buck
John 84, 85
Burdick
Catharine 271
Hannah 271
Naomi 102, 126, 180
Robert (Elder) 125, 126
Ruth (Hubbard) 126
Burgess
Catherine Brookfield 13, 203
Harriet (Brookfield) x, 13, 19, 203
Stephen 13, 203
Burt
Abigail 134
Eulalia (——) 157
Henry 157

Burton
Woolsey 183

C

Canion
Richard 222, 236
Cantrell
Alice 61
Carman
Ephrem 215
Cawton
Grace 178
Champion
Samuel 236
Chandler (or Monck)
Margaret 159
Channell
Mary (Brandriff) 234, 264
William 234, 264
Chapman
Elisabeth 121
Cheeseborough
Anna 270
Frank 270
Lucy 270
Maria 270
Peleg 270
Rebecca Clarissa 270
Rebekah (Barber) 270
Sarah Barber 270
Chew
Benjamin 21, 261
Benjamin F. 234, 235
Fanny (Ayars) 21, 33, 261
Jesse (Capt.) 30
Clark
Charles 84
Hannah H. (Brandriff) 233
John V. 190, 243
Joseph F. 233
Thomas 191
Clay
Mary 238
Slator (Rev.) 196
Cocke
Naomi 151
Coddington
Ann (Brinley) 136
Mary 113
William (Gov.) 136
Coggin
Bathsheba 111, 269
Coit
Samuel (Col.) 87
Coleman
Sarah 141
Thomas 162
Collis
Eleanor (Erwin) Willis King Brookfield 29, 30, 43, 188, 245, 253
Elizabeth E. 247, 253, 254
Ellen H. 247, 253, 255
Honor (——) 188, 256
John 43, 188, 189, 253, 256
Mary (Skillinger) 245
Colvin
Catherine 237
Conklin
Elisabeth (Allsaebrook) 161
Hannah 277
Jacob 277
John 139, 161
Mary (——) 139
Rebecca 139
Conover
Sarah (Adams) 105
Coolidge
John 163
Cooper
Isaac 191
Tacy 151
Cope
Elisabeth 171
John 171
Copp
Joseph 276
Corey
Abigail 91, 115, 116

Corey—*Continued*
Ann (——) 161
Johannah 116, 162
John 139, 161
Mary (Cornish) 139
Cornish
Mary 139
Corson
Andrew 233
Hannah 233, 237
Hannah (Hoover) 233
Levi 236, 241
Rhoda 225
Courtney
—— (Bishop) 4
Cox
Daniel (Dr.) 81, 257
Cramer
Stephen 181
Crandall
John 102
Crane
Stephen 179
Crepey
(Dr.) 274
Crooks
Caroline 261
Catherine (Ayars) 33, 261
William 33, 261
Cross
Hannah 117
Crowder
Frank (Rev.) 4
Cunningham
Elisabeth (Erwin) 252
John 252
Mary 252
Currie (Curry)
C. F. 46
Charles 261
Jane (Ayars) 33, 261
Robert 33, 261
Curtiss
—— (Capt.) 140
Sara (Marvin) Goodrich 140
Cypress
Sarah 226, 237

D

Dalgleish (Dalglish, Douglas)
David 72
David Bates 40
Esther 122
Esther (Reed) 73
Hester Maria 25, 38, 39, 54
John 121
Marcus Brutus 25, 39, 40, 53, 73
Mary 121
Mary (Denison) 147
Nancy (Gould) 39, 40
Nathaniel 53, 73, 98, 121
Phoebe 121
Rachel 121
Robert 147, 166
Samuel 98, 121, 122
Sara (Bates) 53, 54, 73
Sarah (Ward) 121
Darby
Ephraim 183
William 179
Darkin
Richard 210, 211
Darte
Jno. 181
Davenport
—— 155
Isaac 191
James (Rev.) 65
Sarah (——) 191
Davis
—— (Elder) 61
Davison
William 159
Deandale
John 181
Dearndal
John 77

Debevoise
George 8
Jessie (Lord) 8
Deming
Elisabeth (Gilbert) 143
Honor (Treat) 163
John 163
Jonathan 142
Lucy 119
Denison
Agnes (——) 171
Ann (Borrodaile) 137, 276
Bridget (Thompson) 136, 276
Catharine (Avery) 276
Catharine (Starr) 276
Daniel 67, 276
Ebenezer 276
Elisabeth 276
Elisabeth (Betsey) 35, 49, 50, 137, 271
Esther Brown 276
George 90, 276
George (Capt.) 136, 137, 159, 276
Hannah 276
Isaac 276
James 276
John 113, 171, 276
Margaret (Chandler or Monck) 159
Mary 276
Mary (Witherell) 90, 147, 276
Phebe 276
Phoebe (Lay) 113, 114, 276
Rachel 276
Rachel (Starr) 67, 87, 276
Robert 147, 166
Samuel 276
Thomas 276
William 159, 171
Witherell 276
Denston
Ellen (Fowler) 199, 255
Hannah B. 199
John 199, 255
Devault
Benjamin 191, 246
James 190
Dibble
Abigail (——) 277, 279
Abigail (Corey) Platt 91, 116
George 91, 116, 277, 278, 279
Jonathan 277, 278
Josiah 277
Mary 277
Dickerson
William 183, 184
Dingle
Edward 184
Dolias
Jonathan 194
Douglas
—— (Capt.) 181
Samuel 276
Downes
Dorothy 173
William 173
Drury
S. S. (Rev.) 3, 206
Dryden
Bridget 171
Elisabeth (Cope) 171
Erasmus (Sir) 171
John 171
Dubbin (D'Aubin)
Elisabeth 141
Duffel
Hannah 20, 195
Duncan
Machias 255
Mary 199
Mercy (Fowler) 255
Dunning
Marceline 8, 205
Dymond
Rachel 129

E

East
Mary (Brandreth) 239
Nathaniel 239
Eastland
Joseph 210
Edmundson
William 211
Edwards
Dorothy (——) Finch 163
John 118, 163, 220
Joseph 143, 220
Lucy (Deming) 119
Mary (Brandreth) 218, 220
Sarah 94, 95
Sarah (——) 142
Eldridge (Eldredge)
Elizabeth P. 191, 199
Elizabeth
Queen of England 159
Ellet
Thomas 194
Elliot (Eliot)
Benoit 155
John 155
Mary 130, 155
Ellison
John 179
Elwell
Barbery L. 237
Ely
Esther (Reed) Dalgleish 73
Erwin
Abagail (Bassett) 252
Andrew 252
Angelet (Hunter) 58, 188, 252, 256
Benjamin R. 196, 197, 253
Catherine 44, 252
Charles 253
Eleanor 29, 30, 43, 44, 187, 188, 243, 245, 256
Elisabeth 44, 252
Eliza S. 196, 197, 253
Francis 43, 252
Jane 43, 252
John 43, 58, 188, 243, 252, 253, 256
Joseph 44, 252, 253
Joseph Hunter (Dr.) 196
Loucretia 253
Margaret 43, 252
Martha 252
Mary 44, 252, 253
Sarah 253
Sarah (Massy) 253
William 44, 252
Eton
Ann (Lloyd) 154
Hannah 154
Theophilus (Gov.) 129
Evans
Thomas 208
William 208

F

Fellow
Elizabeth (Brandreth) 238
Thomas 238
Fenner
Sarah 137
Finch
Abrham 163
Dorothy (——) 163
Richard 236
Fish
Abigail L. 191
Emily 191
Susan P. 191
Fitch
Abijah 275
Emma 275
Nancy (——) 275
Flower
Reeves 237
Foster
Elisabeth (Smith) 257
Nathaniel 235
Samuel 257

Fowler
Benjamin 254
Benjamin W. 191
Elizabeth 254
Elizabeth E. (Collis) 247, 254
Ellen 254
Isaac 254
Isaac B. 247, 254
Mary 254
Mercy 254, 255
Fox
Jacob 237
Frambes
Michael 236
Franklin
William (Gov.) 223
Frary
Spencer 235
Freas
George 84
Fries
Jacob 84

G

Gabadis
Rebeckah 215, 218
Gage
Caroline (Brookfield) x, 13, 203
James Brookfield 203
Royal 13, 203
Gale
David 181
George 29, 194
Gallup
—— (Capt.) 49
Betsey 271
Betsey (Barber) 271
Gardner 271
Isaac (Capt.) 62
Mary 271
Noyes 271
Sarah 271
Gandy
Emma J. 234, 237
Garrison (Garretson)
Noah 223
Rhoda 225
Gaylard (Gaylord)
Alice 172
Hugh 172
Geer
Ebenezer 34
Pedy Ellery (Morgan) 34
Gibson
Elizabeth 217
Lydiah 179
Samuel 179
Gilbert
Elisabeth 143
Elisabeth (——) 164
Josiah 164
Gilcinson
Frederick (Adj.-Gen.) 73
Gill
Joseph C. 191
Mathew 246
Goodrich
Betsey 35, 37, 38
David 70, 94
Eliakim 37, 51, 52
Elisha 69, 70
Elizur 70
Ephraem 70
Ephraem (Capt.) 117
Fanny 38
George 70
Honor 70
Isaac 70
Jehiel 70
Jemima 70
John 70, 162
Lucy (Goodrich) 69, 70
Margerie (——) 162
Mary 70
Micah 70
Prudence 70
Rachel 70

Goodrich—*Continued*
Rachel (Savage) 94
Rhoda 70
Sara (Marvin) 140
Sarah 70
Sarah (Edwards) 94, 95
Sarah (Treat) 117, 118
Stephen 70
Wait 70
William 70, 94, 140
Goodwin
Joseph 217
Gould
Elisabeth (——) 54
Jamemy (——) Lawrence 54
Nancy 39, 40
Susannah (——) 54
Timothy 54
Grant
Percy S. (Rev.) 3, 206
Green
Jacob (Rev.) 74
Greenhill
Rebecca (——) 152
Samuel 152
Greenslade
Joanna 155
Thomas 155
Gregg
Samuel 217
William 217
Griffith
Benjamin 179
Griswold
Edward 156
John (Capt.) 132
Margaret (——) 156
Mary 110
Mary (Bemas) 132
Matthew 156
Grover
Elisabeth (Moore) 131, 132
Mary 109
Samuel 155
Simon 131, 155

H

Hackett
Richard 243
Haines
Abraham 213
John 182
Halsey
Alice (——) 173
Ann (——) Jones 166
Dorothy (Downes) 173
Isaac 122
John 173
Mary 98
Mary (——) 122
Phoebe 74, 98
Phoebe (——) 148, 166
Robert 173
Thomas 98, 148, 166
William 173
Hammett
Frances (Erwin) 252
Jacob 252
Hammond
Abigail 145
Abigail (——) 165
Elisabeth (Payne) 173
John 165
William 173
Hand
Abraham 217
Benjamin 217
Hann
John 232
Jonathan 232
Mary 232
Nancy (Brandriff) 232
Sylvia 232
Hanson
—— 47
Catherine (Jarman) 47
Harker
Abigail 197

Harris
William 185
Harrison
Mary (Witherell) 90
Thomas 90
Hart
—— (Capt.) 69
Matilda Spicer (Mrs.) 57
Hartley
Catherine (Townsend) 219
Thomas 219
Hastings
Abigail 120
Abigail (Hammond) 145
John 144
Margaret (Cheney) 165
Thomas (Dea.) 165
Hawthorn (Hanthorn)
Hannah (Smith) 227, 264
Isaac 227, 264
Mary 145, 227, 237, 264
Haxtum
—— (Mrs.) 115
Hayman
Elizabeth Wayne 196
Mary E. L. 199
Heard
Nathaniel (Brig.-Gen.) 73
Henry
Charles 192
Elemuel 192
Lemuel 191
Nathan 191, 192
Sarah 191
Henshaw
Townsend (Rev.) 3
Heritage
Joseph 213
Hewitt
—— 226
Lavinia (Brandriff) 226
Hewson
Alice 252
Fanny 252
Grace 252
Jane 252
Jane (Erwin) 252
Jessy 252
John 252
Joshua 252
Martha 252
Paul 252
Hewstis
Jonathan 106
Mary (Brandreth) 106
Hickman
Estor 105
John 105
Hill
David B. 12
Jos. C. 191
Margery 153
Moses 219
Hilliard
Elisabeth 131
Hillman
Elizabeth 252
Emily 252
Fanny 252
James 252
Jane (Erwin) Hewson 252
John 252
Mary 252
Rachel 252
Samuel 252
Hinchman
James 190
Hinton
Agnes 171
John 171
Hiscox
—— (Elder) 102
Hodgkins
Hannah 103, 104
Obadiah 209
Samuel 209
Holmes
James (Col.) 68

Holstein
Elizabeth Wayne 30, 196, 244, 254
Elizabeth Wayne (Hayman) 196
George (Col.) 196
Hooker
—— (Rev.) 152
Howard
—— (Dr.) 11, 203
Hubbard
Benjamin 151
Deborah 151
Elisabeth (Watts) 163
George 162
James 151
Lucy 151
Mary 142, 163
Naomi 151
Naomi (Cocke) 151
Robert 151
Ruth 126, 151
Samuel 151
Tacy (Cooper) 151
Huber
Francina 255
Mercy (Fowler) 255
Huestis
Jonathan 213, 214
Mary (Brandreth) 213, 214
Hughes
Ann (——) 240
Elisabeth 59, 60, 82, 222, 241
Hannah (Brandriff) 82, 222, 241
James 82, 107, 221, 222, 223, 236, 240, 241
Mary (Brandreth) 81, 82, 221, 236, 240
Rachel (Lord) 82, 83, 222, 240
Robert 223
Ruth (Ireland) 222, 223
William 240
Hull
Hannah 179
Humphrey 179
Hunter
—— (Dr.) 58
Angelet 58, 188, 252
Hurd (Hurt)
Caroline 254
Charles 254
Emma 254
John 191, 200, 254
Kate 254
Margaret (——) 191
Margaret (Brookfield) 200, 254
Mary 254
Hutchinson
Ann 157, 158
Ann (Marbury) 158
Bridget 135
Edward 171
John 171
Margaret (Brown) 171
Susan (——) 171
William (Gov.) 157, 158

I

Ingersoll
Anna (Palmer) 93
Daniel 93, 117
Deborah 68, 69
Elisabeth (——) 117
Hannah 69
Hannah (Palmer) 93, 94
Jane (Skidmore) Whitehead 140
John 69, 93, 116, 117, 140
Jonas 236
Josiah 93, 117
Nathaniel 93, 117
Samuel 93, 117
Simon 69, 93
Inskeep
John 181

Ireland
Deborah (Gandy) 222
John 218
Reuben 222, 223
Ruth 222, 223
Titus 218, 219

J

Jacoxe
James 214
Jarman
Alice (Cantrell) 61
Azariah 84
Catherine 47
Daniel 84
Elisabeth 84
Ezekiel 84
Hannah 21, 32, 33, 46, 47, 234, 262
John 47, 84
Jonathan 47, 262
Jonathan (Rev.) 61, 84
Malachi 84
Mary 84
Mary (——) 84
Reuben 47
Richard 47
Sally 47
Jay
John 209
Jennings
Peter 208
Jennison
Grace (——) 165
Michel 144
Robert 165
Jepson
Henry 276
Johnson
—— 252
Andrew 252
Jacob 252
Joseph 252
Lewis 84
Margaret (Erwin) Small 252
Nicholas 209
Johnston
Elisabeth 186
Elisabeth (Brookfield) vi, 58, 78, 185, 257
Esiah 186
Hannah 186
Jacob 186
Jonathan 186
Joseph 186
Mathias 186
Matthias 58, 78, 185, 257
Uriah 186
William 186
Jones
Ann 166
Edward 166
Elisabeth 129
Hannah (Eton) 154
John (Col.) 153
William (Lieut.-Gov.) 129 153
Judson
Abigail 53, 72
Elisabeth (Chapman) 121
Elisha (Sergt.) 72
John 121
Jonathan 97
Joseph (Capt.) 146, 166
Joshua 166
Mary (Mitchell) 97
Ruth 52, 53, 72
Sarah (Porter) 146
Sibil 53, 72
Thankful (——) 72
William 166
Jump
Constance (Brookfield) ix, 184
Samuel 184
Sarah 183, 184

K

Kennedy
John (Rev.) 19, 201, 235

Kennedy—*Continued*
Samuel (Rev.) 98
Ketchum
William 194
Kieft
—— (Gov.) 158
King
Eleanor (Erwin) Willis 30, 43, 44, 188
William 43, 188
Kinsley
Mehitable 127
Kirchel
Hannah B. (Denston) 199
Kirke
John 238
Sarah (Brandrith) 238
Kollock
Simon 183

L

Lad
John 212
Lafferty
Edward (Capt.) 194
Larned
Benoni (Dea.) 119, 120
Hannah 95
Isaac 143
Judith (——) 164
Mary (Stearns) 143
Sarah (Moore) 119, 120
William 164
Latham
Cary 156, 170
Elisabeth (Masters) Lockwood 156, 170
Hannah (Morgan) 91, 110, 111
Joseph 132
Lucy 87, 88
Mary (——) 132
William 91, 110
Lawrence
Alexander 54
Jamemy (——) 54
Lay
Phoebe 113, 114
Robert 137
Sarah (Fenner) Tully 137
Ledyard
Benjamin (Brig.-Gen.) 33, 34, 48
Deborah 47, 48, 63
Deborah (Youngs) 86
Ebenezer 63, 109
Elisabeth 63
Elisabeth (Hilliard) 131
Experience 63
Isaac 48
John 86, 131
Mary 48, 63
Mary (Avery) 63
Nathaniel 63
Sarah 63
William (Col.) 48, 63
Youngs 48, 63
Lee
James 192, 193
Leete
William (Gov.) 146
Leland
Deborah (——) 119
Deliverance 71
Ebenezer 119
Hannah (Larned) 95
Henry 143
James 95
Margaret (Badcock) 143
Phineas (Lieut.) 71, 95
Sarah 51, 52, 71
Sarah (Warren) 71
Lester
Emily Malvina 272
Henry 272
Rebecca (Barber) 272
Lightner
Edwin N. (Rev.) 196
Lippincott
Betsy 253

Lippincott—*Continued*
Daniel 252
John 253
Marrion 253
Martha (Erwin) 252
Lithgow
Adelaide H. 199
Mary A. 199
Littell
Anthony 101
Lloyd
Ann 154
Ephraim 218
Lockwood
Edward 156
Elisabeth (Masters) 156
Lodge
James M. 191
Joseph 247
Maria 247
Logan
John 194
Long
Armwell 183
Hannah E. 233
Longbog
Paul 84
Lord
Abigail 242
Abraham 242
Ann 135
Dora 8
Dorothy (——) 157
Elisabeth 242
Elisabeth (——) 107
G. W. Taylor 24
Isaac 242
Jane (——) 242
Jessie 8
John 242
Joshua 242
Louise 7, 8, 15, 38, 206
Mabel 8
Mary (Taylor) 25
Mary Adele (Orton) 15, 38, 206
Rachel 82, 83, 107, 222, 242
Robert 107, 242
Samuel 14, 15, 24, 25, 206, 242
Sarah 242
Thomas (Dr.) 157
Loudenslager
S. Paul 192
Ludlam
Sarah 219
Ludlow
John 212
Joseph 212
Lyon
John 117

M

Mann
Alexander (Rev.) 7, 206
Alrick 91
Marbury
Agnes (Hinton) 171
Ann 158
Bridget (Dryden) 171
Francis (Rev.) 171
William 171
Marsh
Hannah 178
Marten
James 214
Thomas 214
Martin
Ephraem (Col.) 73
Thomas F. 57
Marvin
Elisabeth (——) 162
Matthew 162
Sara 140, 162
Mason
Ann (Sandford) Noyes 89
John 89
John (Capt.) 89
William 214

Massy
Sarah 253
Masters
Elisabeth 156, 170
Jane (——) 170
John 170
Mattuke
Richard 179
Maynard
—— (Judge) 12
McCambridge
—— (Mrs.) 226
McMahon
John W. 247
Mead
—— (Capt.) 93
Middleton
Elizabeth 213
Hannah 213
Sarah 213
Sarah (Brandreth) 213
Timothy 213
William 213
Miles
Thomas 217
Miller
George 134
Sarah 111
Mitchell
Mary 97
Matthew (Dea.) 97
Moore
Ann (——) 170
David T. 233
Elisabeth 131, 132
Elisabeth (Brandriff) 233, 266
Joseph K. 233, 263, 266
Martha (Youngs) 156
Rachel T. (Brandriff) 233
Sarah 120
Thomas 155, 170
Morgan
—— (Capt.) 47
Abraham 129, 133
Adelle Matilda 273
Albert 271
Alonzo Delano 273
Charles Henry 14, 274
Charlotte Fidelia (Wood) 272
Christopher 22, 33, 34, 47, 48, 271, 272
Christopher Barber 275
Christopher Ledyard 273
Cornelia Louise 273
Deborah 34, 62
Deborah (Ledyard) 47
Edwin Barber 22, 271, 272
Elijah S. 153
Elisabeth 62, 91, 111
Elisabeth (Jones) Williams 129
Eliza Wattles (Avery) 275
Ellen Maria 275
Emily Avery 275
Emma (Fitch) 275
Frances Adelaide 273
Frances Brownell 274
George Pearson 23, 271, 272, 275
Hannah 91, 110, 111, 129, 133
Helen Elisabeth 273
Henrietta 34
Henry 11, 21, 22, 34, 203, 271, 272, 274
Henry Augustus 273
Israel 48
Jacob 48
James 91, 111, 153
James (Capt.) 129, 133
Jerusha 91, 111
John 23, 271, 272, 274
John (Lieut.) 128, 129, 133
John Platt 14, 274
Joseph 129, 133
Joseph Pitney 273
Julia Anna 34

Morgan—*Continued*
Kate 11, 13, 14, 22, 23, 37, 203, 236, 274
Louise Fidelia 273
Lucinda 34
Margaret 62
Margery (Hill) 153
Maria Miller (Tallcott) 275
Mary 48, 62
Mary (Avery) 85
Mary (Platt) 21, 22, 23, 36, 37, 203, 274
Mary (Vine) 133
Mary Briggs (Brownell) 274
Mary Elizabeth 273, 274
Mary Elizabeth (Pitney) 273
Mercy 90, 91, 111, 133
Nancy (Barber) 22, 34, 35, 271, 272
Nathaniel (Gen.) 22
Pedy Ellery 34
Polly Avery 34
Prudence 48, 62
Rachel (Dymond) 129
Rebecca 48
Richard 23, 271, 272, 275
Sarah (Barber) 271
Simeon 48
Stephen 271
Temperance 48
Temperance (Avery) 62
William 48, 61, 85, 169
Youngs Ledyard 34
Morris
Elizabeth (Erwin) 252
Kate 234
Lewis (Gov.) 187
Sarah (Brandriff) 226
Thomas 226
William 252
Moyer
George 246
Mulford
Hannah 261
Mullen
Mary (Baker) 255
William 255
Munyan
John G. 191

N

Neal
T. (Rev.) 227
New
Noell 208
Nicholson
Sarah (Brandreth) 219
William 219
Nordyke
Henry 226
Sophia (Brandriff) 226
Nott
Anne 208
Noyes
Ann (Sanford) 89
Dorothy (Stanton) 112
James (Dr.) 66, 89
James (Rev.) 66, 112, 134
Sarah 64, 65, 66, 269
Sarah (Brown) 134
William (Rev.) 157
Nugent
John 190

O

Oldham
John 160
Lucretia 138
Orton
Anna (Orvis) 97
David (Dr.) 39
Elisabeth 39, 52
Henry Tudor (Dr.) 39
Hester Maria (Douglas) 25, 26, 38, 39
James (Dr.) 38
James Douglas 15, 25
John 52, 72, 96, 121
John (Dr.) 38

Orton—*Continued*
Julia 25
Margaret (Pratt) 121
Mary 25, 39, 52, 72
Mary (——) 72
Mary Adele 15, 38
Ruth Judson 52, 53
Samuel 38, 72
Samuel (Dr.) 39, 52, 53
Samuel Henry 25
Sarah 25, 39, 52
Thomas 121
Orvis
Anna 97
George 97
Osburn
Hannah 220
Owen
Lewis 218

P

Pace
Joan 169
Page
John 212, 215
Palmer
Anna 93
E. C. 35
Hannah 93, 94
Hannah (Cross) 117
Mary 271
Samuel 117
Parker
Ann (Beals) 3, 206
Charles 255
Elizabeth (Baker) 255
Louise Colburn 3, 206
Robert (Rev.) 157
Walter 3, 206
Parson
S. H. (Col.) 62
Parvin
Josiah 85
Paul
Ann (——) 190
Samuel P. 190, 246
Sarah 30, 189, 244, 246
Payne
Elisabeth 173
Payson
Bathsheba (Tileston) 108
Edward 130
John 108
Mary (Elliot) 130
Prudence 86
Pearson
John 197
Pedrick
Elizabeth 219
Pemberton
—— (Rev.) 64
Penn
Richard 228
Pennent
Algernon Douglas 275
Grace (Tallcott) 275
Marcilla 275
Perry
Joseph (Dr.) 52
Pettit
William 185
Phillips
John 182, 183
Pitney
Mary Elizabeth 273
Platt
—— (Judge) 92
Abigail 68, 91, 278, 280
Abigail (Corey) 91, 115, 116
Ann (Brush) 50, 51
Benjamin 36
Benoni 68, 91, 92, 115, 278, 279, 280
Betsey (Goodrich) 35, 37, 38
Brush 36
Charles 23, 36
Charlotte 23, 36
Deborah 36
Edward 36

Platt—*Continued*
Edward Jonathan 23
Elisabeth 23
Elisabeth (Wood) 139
Epenetus 138, 161, 277, 278
Francis 23
Hannah (——) 280
Hannah (Banks) 91, 92
Isaac 138, 139, 161, 277, 278
Jacob 91, 115, 277, 278, 279, 280
John 277, 278
Jonas 277
Jonathan 50, 67, 68, 91, 92, 278, 280
Jonathan (Hon.) 21, 22, 23, 35, 36
Joseph 161, 277, 278
Josiah 161
Mary 21, 22, 23, 36, 37, 203, 274
Mary (——) 161
Nehemiah 36
Rebecca (——) 68
Richard 161
Sarah 36
Thomas C. (Senator) 12, 204
William 36
Pope
Charles 13, 203
Jennie Elisabeth (Brookfield) x, 13, 203
Porter
John 146
Sarah 146
Powell
Thomas (Gov.) 71
Pratt
Margaret 121
Prenttis
Stephen (Capt.) 181
T. 181
Pressprich
Alyce 4, 207
Madeleine (Smith) 207
Reginald William 4, 207
Reginald William (Mrs.) 4
Preston
James L. 8
Mabel (Lord) 8
Price
Hannah (Roberts) 196, 254
Rees 196, 254
Sarah 30, 196, 244, 254
Prickett
Elizabeth 253
Isaac 57, 58, 77, 80, 180, 256, 257
Jacob 253
John 252
Joseph 253
Mary (Brookfield) vi, 57, 58, 77, 80, 180, 256, 257
Mary (Erwin) 252
Patty 253
William 253
Prime
Ebenezer (Rev.) 66
Prudden
—— (Rev.) 125

R

Rambo
Peter 246
Ranney
Mary 118
Mary (Hubbard) 142
Thomas 142
Raymond
—— 13, 202
—— (Rev.) 275
J. Edward 202
Sarah Jane (Brookfield) x, 13, 202
William Brookfield 202
Reed
David 235, 261
Dora (Lord) 8
Esther 73

Reed—*Continued*
Lawrence 8
Lodema 261
Reeves
Charles 191
Richard
Jno. 181
Richards
Elisabeth 30, 189, 244
James (Rev.) 275
Roberson
Estor (Adams) 105
Roberts
Hannah 196
Robins
Richard 209
Rodman
Ann 210
Ann (——) 208
Catherine 106
Elizabeth (——) 211
John 208, 210, 211, 213, 214
Katherine 208, 210, 211, 214
Thomas 210, 211, 214
William 210
Rogers
Bathsheba 125
Catherine 57, 77, 78, 101, 180, 181
Content 78
Elisabeth 78
Elisabeth (Rowland) 125
James 102, 125, 151
John 102, 125
Jonathan 78, 102, 125, 180, 181
Joseph 125
Naomi 78
Naomi (Burdick) 102, 180
Rachel 78
Ruth 78
William 213
Rollo
Almira (Brookfield) x, 20, 195
Will 20, 195
Rowland
Elisabeth 125, 151
Samuel 125, 151
Russell
Elisabeth (——) 152
John 152
Mary 128

S

Saltonstall
—— 164
Sammis
John 139
Mary (Cornish) Corey 139
Sanford
Ann 89
Bridget (Hutchinson) 135, 136
John 135, 158
Mary (Coddington) 113
Peleg (Gov.) 113
Zachariah 152
Savage
Elisabeth (Dubbin, D'-Aubin) 141
John (Capt.) 118, 142
John (Sergt.) 141
Mary (Ranney) 118
Rachel 94
Schoolmaster
William W. 276
Scudder
Benjamin 276
Scull
Martha 258
Seely
Silvanus (Col.) 74
Shaw
Abigail 232
Benjamin 212
Cornelius 232
Daniel 232
Edmund 106, 212
George 232

Shaw—*Continued*
Josiah 232, 234
Lydia 232
Nancy 232
Obadiah 212
Phoebe 232
Ruth 232
Sarah (——) 106, 212
Sylvia (Brandriff) 232
Shearman
Benjamin 236
Shelby
Catharine 246
Shellabarger
Lucien 8
Mabel (Lord) 8
Shough
William 193
Silliman
G. G. (Col.) 93
Sinnickson
Andrew 218, 246
Thomas 246
Skidmore
Jane 140
Skillinger
Mary 245
Small
—— 252
Margaret (Erwin) 252
Smith
Abel 258
Abigail 44, 126, 127, 258
Abigail (Somers) 58, 59, 79, 257
Byron 272
Charlotte 31, 258
Daniel 257
Elisabeth 257
Elizabeth Prudence 272
Emaline 236
Erastus 272
Erastus Barber 272
Frances Rebecca 272
Gilbert Morgan 272
Helen 272
Henry Walworth 272
James 31, 44, 258
Jeremiah 31, 44, 58, 59, 81, 193, 257, 258
Jesse 44, 258
John 31, 257, 258
Jonathan 257
Lewis S. 237
Lydia 31, 258
Mahala 258
Martha 31, 258
Martha (Scull) 258
Mary 31, 258
Naomi 29, 30, 31, 192, 193, 244, 258
Naomi (Badcock) 44, 45, 193, 259
Rachel 31, 258
Rebecca 31, 44, 258
Rebecca (Barber) Lester 272
Richard 127, 220, 221, 257
Samuel 277
Sarah 31, 258
Seth (Rev.) 274
William 44, 81, 257, 258
William Avery 272
Snailbaker
Philip 247
Sneathing (Snethen)
Joseph 85
Somers
Abigail 58, 59, 79, 258
Abigail (Adams) 79, 80
Edmund 104
Elisabeth (——) 126
Hannah (Hodgkins) 103, 104
James 79, 104
Joan (Pace) 169
Job 104
John 79, 103, 126, 151, 169
Judith 79
Mary 79

Somers—*Continued*
Maud (——) 169
Nicholas 169
Rachel 79
Rebecca 79
Richard 104
Samuel 104, 213
Sarah 79
Ursula (——) 169
William 169
Sparks
Anna 192
Hannah (——) 192
Harriet 192
Lewis 192
Neal D. 192
Thomas 192
Spicer
Abel (Capt.) 62
Jacob 209
Stallyon
Deborah 130
Edward 155
Margaret (——) 155
Stanger
Philip 192
Stanton
Ann (Lord) 135
Dorothy 112
Katherine (Washington) 157
Thomas 135, 157
Starr
Catherine 276
Comfort (Dr.) 160
Hannah (Brewster) 115
Mary (——) 160
Mercy (Morgan) 90, 91, 111
Rachel 67, 87, 276
Samuel 114
Thomas 87, 90, 111, 276
Thomas (Dr.) 138
Stearns
Isaac 164
Mary 143, 164
Mary (Barker) 164
Sarah 144, 145, 164
Steelman
Charles 258
F. 227, 263
Lydia (Smith) 258
Sarah (Somers) 79
Steppeng
Levi 194
Stevens
Margery 169
Stiles
—— (Pres.) 66
Henry 215
Stockley
Woodman 183
Stoddard
Solomon 269
Stone
David 173
Gregory 165
Isaac 164
Joseph 120
Lydia (——) 166
Samuel 145
Sarah (——) 120
Sarah (Stearns) 145
Simon 173
Tabitha 96
Ursula (——) 173
Stratton
Caroline 233, 263, 266
Rachel (——) 233, 266
William 233, 266
Strong
—— (Mayor) 12, 204
T. (Rev.) 7, 205
Stull
Sarah 226
Sullivan
—— (Gen.) 68
Swain
Judith (Somers) 79
Nathan (Rev.) 29, 192, 193

T

Talcott (Tallcott)
—— (Col.) 70
Grace 275
Maria Miller 275
Tatam
John 242
Sarah (Lord) 242
Taylor
George W. 14, 24
James 24, 25
Mary 25
Thomas
Elisabeth (Brookfield) vii, 183
Mary 183
Michael 183
Nancy 183
Rebecca 183
Samuel 229
Uriah 183
Thompson
—— 226
Bridget 136
Frederick 255
James 276
Mary (Denison) 276
Mary (Fowler) Wilkins 255
Rachel (Brandriff) 226
William 210
Thorogood
Elisha 183
Miller 183
Tileston
Bathsheba 108, 109
Elisabeth (——) 131
Thomas 131
Tindal
Joseph 218
Tittermary
Richard 194, 197
Torfin
The Dane 157
Townsend
Cathrine 217, 219
Daniel 217, 219, 220
David 220
Elizabeth (Pedrick) 219
Hannah 220
Hannah (Osburn) 220
Jacob 217, 219, 220
John 81, 215, 220
Judah 217, 219
Levi 219
Millicent 217, 219
Richard 215, 219, 221
Robert 215
Sarah 217, 219
Sarah (——) 220
Sarah (Brandreth) 217, 218, 219, 220
Timothy 219
Trapnell
John 187
Treat
Alice (Gaylord, Galard) 172
Honor 141, 163
John 172
Richard 163, 171
Richard (Major) 141, 162
Robert 171
Sarah 117, 118
Sarah (Coleman) 141, 162
William 171
Trenchard
George 243
Tully
John 137
Sarah (Fenner) 137
Turner
Ebenezer 197

U

Underhill
—— (Capt.) 125

V

Valentine
L. P. 237

Van Golder
Elisabeth (Adams) 105
Van Hook
Lawrence 77, 179
Van Niel
Ranier 217
Vanneman
Jno. P. (Judge) 190
Varker
—— 24
Vine
Mary 133

W

Walter
Catherine E. (Brookfield) viii, 31, 201, 244, 254
Edgar Almerin 201, 255
Edward 31, 201, 254
Edward P. 200, 201, 244
Elizabeth (Beechey) 201, 254
Ellen (——) 199, 201
Joseph Brookfield 199, 201, 254
Kate 201, 254
Myrtle Hannah 199, 201, 255
Ray Brookfield 201, 255
Ray R. 199
Rees Price 201, 254
Ward
Artemas (Col.) 71
Nathaniel 147
Sarah 121, 122, 147
Ware
David 245
Mark (Sheriff) 190
Warner
Robert C. 190
Warren
Abigail (Hastings) 120
John 120, 144, 165
Margaret (——) 165
Michel(Jennison)Bloget 144
Samuel 96
Sarah 71
Tabitha (Stone) 96
Warrington
William 183
Wase
Anna 159
Washington
Agnes (Bateman) 171
Katherine 157
Robert 170
Walter 170
Watie
Joseph 120
Sarah (——) Stone 120
Watson
John 185
Sarah (——) Brookfield 185
Watts
Elisabeth 163
Elisabeth (——) 172
Richard 163, 172
Wattson
Sarah 183
Wells
Daniel 212
Sarah 217
Wheeler
Prudence (Payson) 86
Richard 86
White
John 89
John Barber 64, 89
Martha 89, 269
Sarah (Ball) Barber 89
Whitehead
Daniel 140
Jane (Skidmore) 140
Wiat
Bartholomew 211
Wilkins
Mary (Fowler) 255
Willet
—— 152

Willets
Charlotte (Smith) 258
Enoch 258
Williams
—— 13, 202
Elisabeth (Jones) 129
Elisha (Rev.) 268
Harry 202
S. 181
Sarah Jane (Brookfield) x, 13, 202
Willis
—— 43
Daniel (?) 243
Eleanor (Erwin) 30, 43, 44, 243, 253
Stephen 243, 253
Wiltbank
Cornelius 185
Winds
William (Col.) 73
Winthrop
—— (Gov.) 158, 164
Witherell
Daniel 102
Daniel (Judge) 114, 130, 276
Grace (Brewster) 114
Mary 90, 276
Mary (——) 137
William W. 137
Wood
Charlotte Fidelia 272
Elisabeth 139
Jonas 139
Woodruff
Jacob 33, 261
Susan (Ayars) 33, 261
Woolbridge
John (Rev.) 268
Worth
William (Rev.) 43
Wyckoff
Kate Morgan 8
Kate Morgan (Brookfield) xii, 8
Watson 8

Y

Young
C. C. 274
James 229
Mary (Brownell) Morgan 274
William 243
Youngs
Benjamin 131
Benjamin (Judge) 109
Christopher (Rev.) 170
Deborah 86, 87
Edward (Rev.) 170
John (Rev.) 155, 170
Margaret (——) 170
Martha 156, 170
Mary (——) 155
Mary (Grover) 109

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06174 707 5

THE TUTTLE CO.
OLD AND RARE BOOKS
RUTLAND, VERMONT